

Ralph Smyth of Hingham and Eastham Massachusettes and His Descendants

Author: Dr. Dwight Smith

The descedants of Ralph Smyth of Hingham and Eastham Massachusettes and His History. website address <http://www.lacolony.org/rs.html>

Bibliographic Information: Smith, Dr. Dwight. Ralph Smyth of Hingham and Eastham, Massachusettes and his descendants. New York: Tobias A. Wright, 1913.

First Page of Book

Ralph Smyth of Hingham and Eastham Massachusettes and His Descendants

Table of Contents

First Page	i
SOME ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THIS BOOK	iv
Compact Signed in the Cabin of the "Mayflower."	vi
THE TOWN OF EASTHAM, MASS.	1
THOMAS ROGERS	3
STEPHEN HOPKINS	7
RALPH SMYTH OF HINGHAM AND EASTHAM	13
ERRATA	162
Index	163

RALPH SMYTH
OF
HINGHAM AND EASTHAM, MASS.
AND
HIS DESCENDANTS
By DR. DWIGHT SMITH
PORTCHESTER, N. Y.
Member of
The Mayflower Society, The Society of the Colonial Wars
and
The Sons of the American Revolution

NEW YORK
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT
PRINTER AND PUBLISHER
1913

Page i

Page ii

Edition limited to 100 Numbered Copies

Unsold copies may be obtained from
Dr. Dwight Smith, Portchester, N. Y., or from
Mr. James U. Smith, 2320 Ward St., Berkeley, Cal.

Page ii

This Genealogy also contains a line of descent from Thomas Rogers and of Stephen Hopkins, two of the Mayflower passengers.

The Rogers line, to Hannah Rogers, the fourth generation from Thomas Rogers, Hannah,⁴ John³, Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas¹.

And the Hopkins line, to Susanna Snow of the fifth generation from Stephen Hopkins, Susanna⁵ Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins.

The writer wishes to acknowledge his obligation for assistance in gathering data for this Genealogy, to Mr. Stanley W. Smith, 396 Beacon Street, Boston; to Mr. Francis A. Smith, 33 Pelton Street, West Roxbury, Mass.; to Mr. James U. Smith, 2320 Ward Street, Berkeley, Cal.; to the late Mrs. Amelia J. Beebe, 2006 Warren Avenue, Chicago, Ills., and to others.

Page iii

Page iv

SOME ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THIS BOOK

- b.** born.
- d.** died.
- m.** married.
- unm.** unmarried.
- daut.** daughter.
- May. Desc.** Mayflower Descendants.
- N. E. Gen. Reg.** New England Genealogical Register.
- Vol.** Volume.
- p.** page.
- E. B.** Eastham Births.
- N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec.** New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

It will be observed that before some of the names of each family, that there are numbers, expressed in figures. All such are carried forward, and put at the head of a paragraph, or chapter giving a full description of him or her. And if married, to whom, when, and where. The names and dates of birth of children, if any, and when and where he or she lived and died.

Page iv

**TIME WITH ITS RAPID STRIDE, IS HURRYING US ACROSS THE STAGE OF LIFE,
AND
SOON ALL WHO LIVE, SHALL BE LIKE THOSE WHO HAVE GONE BEFORE.**

Compact Signed in the Cabin of the "Mayflower."

In ye name of God, Amen.--We whose names are under-written, the loyall subjects of our dead soveraigne Lord King James, by ye grace of God of Great Britaine, France & Ireland King, Defender of the Faith, &c.

Haveing under-taken for ye glorie of God, and advancemente of ye Chriftian faith, and honour of our King & Countrie, a voyage to plant ye firft colonie in ye northerne parts of Virginia, doe by these prefents solemnly & mutually in ye preference of God and one of another, covenant, & combine our selves together into a civill body politick, for our better ordering and prefervation, & furtherance of ye ends aforefaid; and by vertue hearof to enacte, conftitute and frame such juft & equall lawes, ordinances, acts, constitutions & offices from time to time, as shall be thought most meete & convenient for ye generall good of ye Colonie; unto which we promise all due submission and obedience.

In witness whereof we have hereunder subscribed our names at Cape Codd ye 11 of November, in ye year of ye raigne of our soveraigne Lord King James of England, France & Ireland ye eighteenth, and of Scotland ye fifty-fourth, Ano Dom, 1620.

1. John Carver
2. William Bradford
3. Edward Winslow
4. William Brewster
5. Isaac Allerton
6. Myles Standish
7. John Alden
8. Samuel Fuller
9. Christopher Martin
10. William Mullins
11. William White
12. Richard Warren
13. John Howland
14. Stephen Hopkins
15. Edward Tilley
16. John Tilley
17. Francis Cooke
18. Thomas Rogers
19. Thomas Tinker
20. John Rigdale
21. Edward Fuller
22. John Turner

23. Francis Eaton
24. James Chilton
25. John Crackston
26. John Billington
27. Moses Fletcher
28. John Goodman
29. Degory Priefft
30. Thomas Williams
31. Gilbert Winslow
32. Edmond Margeson
33. Peter Brown
34. Richard Britterige
35. George Soule
36. Richard Clarke
37. Richard Gardiner
38. John Allerton
39. Thomas English
40. Edward Doty
41. Edward Leister

THE TOWN OF EASTHAM, MASS.

Early in 1644, the Church of Plymouth sent a delegation of its members to examine more extensively than they had before, a section lying some 25 miles east of Plymouth, known at that time as Nanset, hoping to find a location better adapted for their needs and facilities for future expansion, and deeper harbor. Among those chosen were Thomas Prince, John Doane, Nicholas Snow, Josias Cook, Richard Higgins, John Smalley and Edward Bangs, with the Governor and many other members of the Plymouth Church. On examination they found it not, as they thought, capable of containing more than 25 families, and consequently not large enough to contain the whole church, much less to afford room for future increase. Therefore, it was decided that but a part only should remove in April of that year. Among those who removed to this new location was Thomas Prince, who was the distinguished leader of the settlement of this town. He was born in England and came over in the Fortune, which arrived in 1621; being then but 22 years of age. In 1624 he married Patience, daughter of Elder Brewster. He was chosen governor of the colony.

Hon. Nicholas Snow was another of its distinguished founders. He came over in the Ann, in 1623. In 1627 he married Constance Snow, a daughter of Stephen Hopkins, a distinguished member of the Mayflower passengers. She was a daughter by his first wife, and came over with her father and the rest of his family. They had eleven children; all but the last two or three were born in Plymouth. Richard Higgins, Josias Cook, John Smalley and others were prominent members of the settlement.

On June 2d, 1646, Nanset was granted to be a township, as other towns within the government had been. In 1651 the Colony Court ordered that the town of Nanset be changed and henceforth known by the name of Eastham.

John Smith was the first of that name to settle in this town. He married Elizabeth Eldridge. His sons were John, Jeremiah,

Page 1

Page 2

William, Beriah and Ebenezer. John Young came to this town before 1649. His sons were John, Joseph, Nathaniel, David, Robert and Henry.

The town was later subdivided into three different parts.

Ralph Smyth arrived from Hingham with his five children, Samuel, John, Daniel, Elizabeth and Thomas, in 1652-3. Deborah was born after he reached Eastham, March 8, 1654.

All the descendants of James³ Smith (Daniel,² Ralph¹), and Hannah⁴ Rogers (John,³ Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas¹), were descendants of Thomas Rogers and his son, Lieut. Joseph Rogers, two of the Mayflower passengers.

And all the descendants of their son, Solomon Smith and his wife Susanna (she the daughter of Benjamin Snow and Thankful Bawerman) and all the descendants of their son Levi Smith and Jane (Snow) Smith, and all the descendants of their son Joshua Smith and Mercy (Snow) Smith, and all the descendants of their son Benjamin Smith and Ruth (Snow) Smith, were descendants of Stephen Hopkins and his daughter Constance, who came over with her father on the Mayflower; and later married Hon. Nicholas Snow at Plymouth, Mass.; Stephen Hopkins being the 14th signer of the Compact, and Thomas Rogers the 18th signer. Jane Snow, Mercy Snow and Ruth Snow were daughters of Stephen Snow and Margaret Elkins of Eastham. Benjamin⁸ Snow and Stephen³ Snow were sons of Joseph² Snow, Nicholas¹ Snow.

Stephen Hopkins, Hon. Nicholas Snow and Lieut. Joseph Rogers did service in the Colonial Wars; and all their descendants are eligible to any society of Colonial Wars or Colonial Dames, in any State in the Union.

All the sons of Solomon Smith, Joshua Smith, Benjamin Smith and Phineas Smith, who were of sufficient age to bear arms, served in the War of the Revolution from Sandisfield, Mass. Their names and terms of service are found in the "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, who served in the War of the Revolution." Published by the United States Government, and is found in almost any library.

All the descendants of such, are eligible to the Societies of the Sons or Daughters of the Revolution.

THOMAS ROGERS

A "Mayflower" Passenger and Three Generations
of his Descendants

1

THOMAS1 ROGERS

was b. in England, d. at Plymouth, Mass., in 1621, of "First Sickness." His only child, who came over with him on the Mayflower, was his son Joseph, later known as Lieut. Joseph Rogers. His other children came later, including his son John.

2

LIEUT. JOSEPH2 ROGERS, son of Thomas,1

lived for a time in Duxbury, then in Sandwich, and later removed to Eastham, where he was made a freeman, May 27, 1655. His War Record is as follows: Member Duxbury Co. under Capt. Miles Standish; Lieut. in Capt. Nathan Fuller's Co.; Member of Council of War, 1658. He was m. twice. Of his first wife, Mary, little is known; second wife, Hannah, he speaks of in his Will "as my loving wife Hannah." He d. at Eastham between the day his Will was made, Wednesday, Jan. 2-12, 1677-8 (May. Desc., Vol. 2, p. 119), and the day the inventory was made, Tuesday, Jan. 15-25, 1677-8. He lived but five days after his Will was made. His eldest surviving son, Thomas, was made an executor, and his younger son, James; but both d. within a few months; and on the 30th of Oct., 1678, Capt. Jonathan Sparrow and the only surviving son, John Rogers, were appointed administrators to complete the settlement of the estate. He says in his Will: "I do give to Bijah Higgins, my grandson, on condition that he be living with

me

until I die, * * * shall have one of my cows," etc. (See May. Desc., Vol. 3, pp. 68-69.)

He had 8 children, all born at Sandwich:

- i. Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1633.
- 3 ii. Joseph, b. July 19, 1635; m. Susanna Doane, April 4, 1660, and had Joseph, b. Jan. 27, 1660-1, and d. Dec. 25, 1660. His widow m. Stephen Snow, Oct. 28, 1663. She d. June 16, 1676 (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 202).

- Desc.,
- 4 iii. Thomas, b. March 29, 1638; d. March 15, 1670;
 m. Elizabeth Snow, Dec. 13, 1665 (May.
 Vol. 6, p. 14). She d. Jan. 16, 1675 (May.
 Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14).
- 5 iv. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 29, 1639; d. Jan. 16, 1678
 (May. Dec., Vol. 6, p. 14, and N. E. Reg.,
 Vol. 6, p. 235), m. Jonathan Higgins,
 1660.
- 6 v. John, b. April 3, 1642; d. 1714; m. Elizabeth
 Twining, Aug. 19, 1669 (May. Desc., Vol. 8,
 p. 90). She d. March 10, 1724-5 (May. Desc.,
 Vol. 8, p. 91).
- vi. Mary, b. Sept. 20, 1644; m. John Phinney.
- 11, 7 vii. James, b. Oct. 8, 1648; m. Mary Paine, June
 1670 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 195).
- viii. Hannah, b. Aug. 8, 1652.

3

JOSEPH³ ROGERS, the eldest son of Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas,¹

m. Susanna Doane, April 4, 1660, at Eastham, Mass., and d.
Dec. 25, 1660, at Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 202, and
N. E. Reg., Vol. 6, p. 235). She d. June 16, 1670 (May.
Desc., Vol. 6, p. 202). They had Joseph,⁴ b. Jan. 27,
1660-1. The widow m. Stephen Snow, Oct. 28, 1663.

4

THOMAS,³ son of Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas,¹

b. March 29, 1638; d. March 15, 1670; m. Elizabeth Snow at
Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665 (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14). She d.
Jan. 16, 1675 (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14).

Page 4

Page 5

Their children were:

- i. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, 1666.
- ii. Joseph, b. Feb. 1, 1667.
- iii. Hannah, b. Feb. 20, 1669.
- iv. Thomas, Jr., b. March 6, 1670; d. March 16,
1670-1.
- v. Thomas, 2nd, b. May 6, 1672.
- vi. Elezer, b. Nov. 3, 1673.
- vii. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 18, 1675.

For this family, see May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14, and N. E.
Reg., Vol. 6, p. 235.

Joseph⁴ had 2 daughters, Sarah,⁵ b. Nov. 20, 1691, and

Elizabeth,4 b. Sept. 20, 1693 (May. Desc., Vol. 8, p. 16).

ELIZABETH³ ROGERS, daut. of Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas,¹

b. Sept. 29, 1639, at Eastham, Mass. (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14), m. Jonathan Higgins, at Eastham, Mass., (???), 1660 (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 14).

They had 7 children:

- i. Bijah, b. Sept. 29, 1661.
- ii. Jonathan, Jr., b. Aug., 1664.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 11, 1680.
- iv. Mary, b. Jan. 23, 1682.
- v. Rebecca, b. Nov., 1686.
- vi. James, b. July 22, 1688.
- vii. Sarah, b. Oct. 18, 1690.
(May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 15.)

JOHN³ ROGERS, son of Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas,¹

b. at Sandwich, Mass., April 3, 1642; m. Elizabeth Twining, April 19, 1669, at Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 8, p. 90, and

N.

E. Reg., Vol. 6, p. 235), d. at Eastham, 1714, says Joshua Paine of Harwich. She d. at Eastham, March 10, 1724 (May.

Page

5

Page

6

Desc., Vol. 8, p. 91). He made his Will April 27, 1713 (See Barnstable County Probate Record, 3: 166, and May. Desc., Vol. 8, p. 90-91). In said Will he mentions his wife Elizabeth and his five sons, Juda, Joseph, Eleazer, John

and

Nathaniel, and his daughters, Elizabeth, Mehitable and Hannah, and a grandson, John, who was to have a small interest in his estate if living with him at the time of

his

demise. His wife Elizabeth and son John to be executors (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 205). He appears to have been a man of considerable means for the time and a large landholder.

They had 8 children:

- i. Samuel, b. Nov. 1, 1671; d. Dec. 3, 167-.
- ii. John, b. Nov. 4, 1672.
- iii. Juda, b. Nov. 23, 1677.
- iv. Joseph, b. Feb. 22, 1679.
- v. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 23, 1682.
- vi. Mahitable, b. March 13, 1686-7.
- vii. Hannah, b. Aug. 5, 1689 (May. Desc., Vol. 8,

p.

90-91); m. James³ Smith, Daniel,² Ralph,¹
Feb. 19, 1712-13, at Eastham (May. Desc.,
Vol. 5, p. 197). (See the Sons of Daniel Smith
and Mary Young.)
viii. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 3, 1693.

In May. Desc., Vol. 8, p. 90-91, is found this family and John³ Rogers' Will. His 8 children were of the 4th generation from Thomas¹ Rogers of the Mayflower (Hannah,⁴ John,³ Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas¹).

7

JAMES³ ROGERS, Lieut. Joseph,² Thomas,¹

m. Mary Paine, Jan. 11, 1670.

They had:

- i. James, Jr., b. Oct. 30, 1673; d. Sept. 8, 1771.
- ii. Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1675.
- iii. Abayal, b. March 9, 1677-8.

Page 6

Page 7

STEPHEN HOPKINS

And his Descendants

STEPHEN¹ HOPKINS, a Mayflower passenger and the fourteenth signer of the Compact, was born in Coventry, England, in 1597, and died at Plymouth, Mass, July 27, 1644, was educated at Oxford. He was married twice. Of first wife nothing is known. He married his second wife Elizabeth Fisher, at St. Maries, White Chapel, London, in 1618; she died at Plymouth, Mass., in 1640 (May. Desc., Vol. 2, p. 119). By his first wife he had two children, Constance and Giles. By his second wife, Elizabeth, he had Damaris and Oceanius; the latter born at sea. With him came his wife Elizabeth and his children, and two men servants, Edward Doty and Edward Lister; Constance being about twelve, Giles fourteen and Damaris two years old.

His children were:

- 8 i. Giles, born 1605 or 6, in England.
- 9 ii. Constance, b. 1607 or 8, in England.
- 10 iii. Damaris, b. 1618, probably in England.
- 11 iv. Oceanius, b. 1620, at sea; d. before 1627, at Plymouth.
- 12 v. Deborah, b. 1622, at Plymouth.
- 13 vi. Caleb, b. (???), at Plymouth.
- vii. Ruth, b. (???), at Plymouth.
- 14 viii. Elizabeth, b. (???), at Plymouth.

8

GILES² HOPKINS, son of Stephen¹ Hopkins and first wife, born in England in 1605-6; married Catherine, daughter of Gabriel Weldon of Yarmouth and Barnstable, Mass. He died about 1690. From Plymouth he moved to Mattachuse in 1642. He was a surveyor of Yarmouth and Nanset, or Eastham in 1665. Was one of the list of 29 freemen of Eastham. He had 10 children. The first one named Stephen³ and the second John.

9

CONSTANCE2 HOPKINS, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, and his first wife, born in England in 1607 or 8; married Hon. Nicholas1 Snow at Plymouth in 1627 (May. Desc., Vol. 2, p. 118, and Vol. 6, p. 203). Hon. Nicholas Snow, one of the founders of Eastham, Mass., came over in the Ann in 1623. He died at Eastham, Nov. 25, 1676 (May. Desc., Vol. 6, p. 202, and Vol. 3, p. 167). Constance died at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 25, 1677 (May. Desc., Vol. 2, p. 167, and Vol. 3, p. 118, and Vol. 6, p. 203).

Honorable Nicholas1 Snow's War Record: Plymouth Militia, 1643; Deputy from Eastham about 1645.

10

DAMARIUS2 HOPKINS, born about 1618; married Jacob Cook, 1646, son of Francis Cook of the Mayflower, died 1666. Jacob Cook married again.

11

OCEANIUS2 HOPKINS, born at sea, Oct. 20, 1620; died before 1627.

12

DEBORAH2 HOPKINS, born in Plymouth, 1622; married Andrew Ring of Plymouth, who being an orphan, was left by his mother to the care of Dr. Fuller.

13

CALEB2 HOPKINS, born at Plymouth; was his father's executor. He died at sea at Barbadoes, unmarried.

14

ELIZABETH2 HOPKINS, born at Plymouth; was entrusted to Richard Sparrow; did not live to marry.

Stephen1 Snow's War Record: In first encounter with the Indians, Dec. 16, 1620; Member of Governor's Council, 1633-1636; Council of War of Plymouth, 1642; Volunteer in Piquot War.

The descendants of Hon. Nicholas1 Snow and Constance2 Snow, n,e Hopkins (Stephen1 Hopkins):

- i. Mark, b. at Plymouth, Mass., May 9, 1628.
- ii. Mary, b. at Plymouth, Mass., 1630; m. Samuel Smith, 1665.
- iii. Sarah, b. at Plymouth, Mass., 1632.
- 15 iv. Joseph, b. at Plymouth, Mass., Nov. 24, 1634.
- v. Stephen, b. at Plymouth, Mass., 1636.

- vi. John, b. 1638.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. 1640.
- viii. Jabez, b. 1642.
- ix. Ruth, b. 1644.
- x. Hannah, b. 1646, at Eastham, Mass.
- xi. Rebecca, b. 1648, at Eastham, Mass.

The above family found in N. E. Reg., Vol. 47, pp. 83-188.
 Also the Will of Hon. Nicholas¹ Snow; and
 is also found in Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Vol.
 3, Part II., page 71-77.

15

JOSEPH² SNOW, son of Hon. Nicholas¹ Snow and Constance²
 Snow, n,e Hopkins (Stephen¹ Hopkins),

b. Nov. 24, 1634, at Plymouth, Mass. (N. E. Reg., Vol. 47,
 p. 188-9); d. at Eastham, Mass., June 3, 1722 (May. Desc.,
 Vol. 3, p. 231); m. Mary, of whom little is known (N. E.
 Reg., Vol. 47, p. 188). His family of 11 children, and his
 Will, found in N. E. Reg., Vol. 47, p. 188, and Vol. 49, p.

73);

- 16 i. Joseph, b. Nov. 24, 1671.
- ii. Benjamin, b. June 9, 1673; m. Thankful
 Bawerman,
 June 16, 1700.
- iii. Mary, b. Oct. 17, 1674.
- iv. Sarah, b. April 20, 1677.
- v. Ruth, b. Oct. 14, 1679.

Page 9
 Page 10

- 17 vi. Stephen, b. Feb. 24, 1681; m. Margaret Elkins,
 July 12, 1705.
- vii. Lydia, b. Dec. 4, 1684.
- viii. Rebecca, b. Dec. 4, 1686.
- ix. James, b. March 31, 1689.
- x. Jane, b. March 27, 1692.
- xi. Joshua, b. Nov. 27, 1694.

All born at Eastham, Mass.

Lieut. Joseph,² Snow made his Will Nov. 23, 1717, and died at Eastham,
 Mass., June 3, 1722. (N. E. Reg., Vol. 47, p. 118; do. Vol. 49, p. 73.)

16

BENJAMIN³ SNOW, son of Lieut. Joseph,² Nicholas¹ and Constance² Snow,
 b. at Eastham, Mass., June 9, 1673 (May. Desc., Vol. 3, p. 230, and N.
 E. Reg., Vol. 47, p. 188, and Vol. 49, p. 202); m. Thankful Bawerman,
 daut. of Thomas Bawerman, June 16, 1700, at Eastham, Mass (May. Desc.,

Vol. 8, p. 247, and N. E. Reg., Vol. 49, p. 202).

Their children were:

- i. Benjamin, b. Feb. 5, 1701.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 10, 1702.
- 18 iii. Mary, b. (???) ; m. Mr. Pepper.
- iv. Thomas, b. Feb. 6, 1706-7.
- 19 v. Susanna, b. Nov. 12, 1708; m. Solomon Smith of Eastham, Feb. 21, 1739-40.
- vi. Rebecca, b. Sept. 25, 1710.
- vii. James, b. (???) .
- viii. Thankful, b. June 18, 1712-13; m. (???) Pitts.
- ix. Jane, b. March 4, 1714-15.
- x. Seth, b. (???) .
- xi. Betty, m. (???) Hatch.

This entire family, and the Will of Benjamin³ Snow, and his death, found in N. E. Reg., Vol. 49, p. 202, and May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18. He made his Will in 1748 and died same year.

Page 10

Page 11

He mentions in said Will James, Thomas, Seth, Benjamin, Betty Hatch, Mary Pepper, Susanna Smith, Rebecca Snow, Jane Snow and Thankful Pitts. As his wife Thankful is not mentioned in the Will, she must have passed away prior to 1748. They were married by Captain Sparrow of Eastham.

17

STEPHEN³ SNOW, son of Lieut. Joseph² and Mary Snow
(Nicholas¹ Snow),

b. Feb. 24, 1681; m. Margaret Elkins, of Eastham, July 12, 1705, and had the following 10 children:

- i. Margaret, b. May 14, 1706.
- ii. Stephen, b. March 21, 1708.
- iii. Lydia, b. March 26, 1710.
- iv. Sarah, b. Feb. 13, 1712.
- v. Elkins, b. March 24, 1713-14.
- 20 vi. Jane, b. April 22, 1716; m. Levi Smith, Oct. 1737, at Eastham.
- vii. Robert, b. April 22, 1717-18.
- viii. John, b. March 30, 1720.
- 21 ix. Mercy, b. Feb. 24, 1721-2; m. Joshua Smith, Jan. 1741-2.
- 22 x. Ruth, b. Dec. 11, 1725; m. Benjamin Smith,

Nov.

30, 1745.

All born at Eastham, Mass. (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 16, and N. E. Reg., Vol. 49, p. 451-2). Stephen³ Snow's estate was settled April 13, 1773 (see Barnstable Probate, Vol. 17, p. 9).

MARY⁴ SMITH, dau. of Benjamin³ Snow and Thankful Bawerman, of Eastham, m. Mr. Pepper, also of Eastham. She was in Sandisfield in June, 1790, where she witnessed a deed giving farm to her sister Susanna, wife of the then late Solomon Smith, and her children. This deed will appear later.

Page 11

Page 12

SUSANNA⁴ SNOW, daut. of Benjamin Snow and Thankful Bawerman,

b. Nov. 12, 1708, at Eastham; m. Solomon Smith also of Eastham, Mass., b. March 8, 1715 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197); d. Sandisfield, Mass., May 13, 1790. She d. at Sandisfield, Mass., July 11, 1798, aged 89 years. They and family will appear under the heading of Solomon⁴ Smith of Sandisfield, son of James³ Smith, Daniel,² Ralph.¹

JANE⁴ SNOW, daughter of Stephen³ Snow, Joseph,² Nicholas,¹ and Margaret Elkins of Eastham, Mass.,

b. April 22, 1716; m. Levi⁴ Smith, son of James³ Smith and Hannah Rogers Smith of Eastham. They and family will be under the heading of James,³ son Daniel² Smith, Ralph.¹ Hannah Rogers of the 4th generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower.

MERCY⁴ SNOW, dau. of Stephen³ Snow, Joseph,² Nicholas,¹

b. at Eastham, Feb. 24, 1721-2; m. Joshua Smith, son of James⁸ Smith and Hannah (Rogers) Smith, of Eastham, Jan., 1741-2. Jane Snow, Ruth Snow, and Mercy Snow were sisters, and three brothers, Levi Smith, Joshua Smith and Benjamin Smith, m. three sisters, Susanna Snow, daut. of Benjamin Snow, and Thankful Bawerman was a cousin to them.

RUTH SNOW, daughter of Stephen Snow and Margaret Elkins,

b. Dec. 11, 1725, at Eastham, Mass.; m. Benjamin Smith at Eastham Nov. 30, 1745, son of James³ Smith (Daniel,² Ralph¹) and Hannah (Rogers) Smith; she the 4th generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower (John,³ Joseph,² Thomas¹). They and family will be found under James³ Smith (Daniel,² Ralph¹) and Hannah Rogers.

Page 12

RALPH SMYTH OF HINGHAM AND EASTHAM

In New England Genealogical Register, Volume 46, page 424, appears a copy of the will of Roger Sadler, of Stratford on Avon, a baker, bearing date of May 14, 1578, in which he bequeaths to "my cousin" John Smyth's children £20, viz.: to Elizabeth Smyth, £6 13s. 4p. and to Elinor Smyth £6 13s. 4p., and to Ralph Smyth, his son, £6 13s. 4p.

So it would appear that John Smyth was the father of Ralph Smyth, who had a son named John Smyth after his grandfather.

What Cushing has to say about Ralph Smyth, (see New England Genealogical Register, Volume 26, Page 190):

The early settlers of Hingham, Massachusetts, were mostly from Hingham, County of Norfolk, England; and he mentions Ralph Smyth as coming from that place in 1633, and against his name he puts the figure "1"; clearly indicating that he came alone. His name first appears on the Hingham, Mass., Register in 1637, when he drew a "house lot" on Bachelor Street, now Maine Street (see New England Genealogical Register, Volume 2, Page 251). The Colony records him "Smyth," and as late as September 22, 1652, the Probate records of Suffolk County say "Smyth of Hingham." He was of Eastham, Plymouth Colony, in 1654. In 1657 he took the oath of fidelity (see Plymouth County Records, Liber 8, Folio 184). His name here and ever after is "Smyth."

He was constable in Eastham, 1660 to 1664. He was engaged in trading with Jesse Hobart of Hingham. Volume 6, Folio 175, Plymouth Colony Records, has the following court order: Oct. 27, 1685: Administration is granted by this court to Grace Smith, the relict of Ralph Smyth, and Samuel Smith, son of said Ralph Smyth, all of the town of Eastham, in the Colony of Plymouth, in New England, etc. Cushing says also: The record of the marriage of Ralph Smyth is not to be found, and the indications are that Grace was not the mother of his children.

Hobart in his diary of Hingham affairs gives notable information concerning this family.

Solomon Lincoln, Esq., in his address on the 200th anniversary of the settlement of Hingham, quotes this from Daniel Cushing's records of the early settlers of Hingham, from Norfolk Co., England:

In 1633 Edmond Hobart, Sr., came from Hingham, Eng., with his wife and son Joshua and daughters, Rebecca and Sarah, and servant, Henry Gibbs, and settled first in Charlestown. And later, Edmond Hobart, son Joshua and Henry Gibbs settled in Hingham. Ralph Smyth probably came over on the same ship with the Hobarts, and was from the same part of England, and possibly was acquainted before sailing to this country.

The emigration of Ralph Smyth and Edmond Hobart is found in New England Register, Volume 15, Page 25.

Cushing could find no documentary evidence that "Thomas Smyth" was a son of Ralph Smyth; but thought he must have been. The New England Genealogical Register, Volume 26, Page 438, gives a copy of an ancient record which clearly proves that he was. The date of the "find" is 1872, and the date of record is 1690, when he took the oath of freeman of Barnstable, Mass. He married Rebecca Hobart, daughter of Edmond Hobart, who also came over at the same time, and from the same town in England with Ralph Smyth. He remained in Hingham until about, or a little later than 1650, when he with family removed to Eastham, Mass.; being one of the early settlers of Eastham, where many prominent people of Plymouth Colony had settled, on or about this time, such as Hon. Nicholas Snow, who married Constance Hopkins, the daughter of Stephen Hopkins by his first wife, and who came over with her father in the Mayflower. And Lieut. Joseph Rogers, son of Thomas Rogers, who also came over with his father, Thomas Rogers, on the Mayflower. Lieut. Joseph Rogers came from Sandwich, Mass., at which town his children were all born, as will be seen in another place in this genealogy. Ralph Smyth became an extensive land owner in Eastham.

Page 14

Page 15

EDMOND HOBART

EDMOND HOBART, b. in Hingham, Norfolk Co., Eng., in 1574.

Came

to this country in 1633; m. (1) Margaret Dewey. When 60 years old he, with Rebecca, Sarah, Joshua and servant,

Henry

Gibbs, set sail for this country near the end of March, 1633, and landed at Charlestown about the middle of the following May. Soon after, two more of his sons, Edmond, Jr., and wife, Thomas and wife, and three children, arrived. In 1635 his son, Rev. Peter, with wife and four children, also arrived at Charlestown. In the following September Mr. Hobart, with sons and other friends, removed to Bear Cove, a place about 12 miles from Boston. They changed the name, calling it Hingham after the town from which they came. His first wife, who was the mother of his children, died in Hingham. His second wife, Ann Lylford, was the widow of Rev. John Lylford. She died June 23, 1649. Mr. Hobart died at Hingham March 8, 1646, in his 76th year. He was made freeman

had

March 4, 1734, and constable same year. By first wife he

9 children, Rebecca, b. 1598; m. Ralph Smyth; Sarah, b. 1600; Edmond, Peter, b. 1604 (twins); Thomas, b. 1606; Mary, b. 1608; Mahitable, b. 1610; Elizabeth, b. 1612; Joshua, b. 1614. A man of marked ability. (See Hist. of Hingham, Mass., Vol. 3, p. 334, and Hobart's Genealogy, by L. Smith Hobart, Springfield, Mass., 1886.)

NOTE:--The writer feels confident that Rebecca Hobart was born some

years later than 1598. Cushing gives her as fifth child of Edmond Hobart. Thomas, the fourth child was born in 1600; so Rebecca must have been born at least two years later.

FIRST GENERATION

RALPH1 SMYTH'S children were doubtless all born in Hingham, Mass., save Deborah, the youngest. His second wife Grace was the widow of Thomas Hatch. She survived Ralph Smyth, who in his Will speaks of her as "my loving wife, Grace." He died at Eastham in 1685.

His children were as follows:

1641. 23 i. Samuel, bapt. at Hingham, Mass., July 11,
 24 ii. John, bapt. at Hingham, Mass, July 23, 1644.
 25 iii. Daniel, bapt. at Hingham, Mass., March 2,
1647. iv. Elizabeth, bapt. at Hingham, Mass., 1648.
 26 v. Thomas, b. probably at Hingham, about 1650; m
 Mary (???)
 vi. Deborah, b. March 8, 1654 (May. Desc., Vol. 5,
 p. 22). No further record.

SECOND GENERATION

23

SAMUEL2 SMITH, son of Ralph,1 of Eastham, Mass.,
was bapt. at Hingham, Mass., July 11, 1641; m. Mary3

Hopkins

(Giles,2 Stephen1) Jan. 3, 1665, who was b. in Yarmouth, Mass., 1640, and d. in Eastham March 20, 1696-7. His estate was settled by order of Probate of Barnstable Co. Apr. 22, 1697. Joseph, Grace and Deborah not mentioned. The two former having died. His son, John,3 and dau., Mary, each got half of two farms at Monomy. He was a constable and trader in Eastham in 1670. His will found Liber 2, Fol. 47.

His children were:

- i. Samuel, b. at Eastham, Mass., May 26, 1668; d. there Sept. 22, 1692; m. Bertha Lathrop, dau. of Barnabas Lathrop. Their children, Samuel, b. at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 13, 1690-1; m. Abigail Freeman Oct. 9, 1712; Joseph, b. Oct. 9, 1692, at Eastham; m. Mary Hopkins June 24, 1715; Samuel and Joseph shared equally in the distribution of their grandfather's estate.
ii. Mary, b. in Eastham Jan. 3, 1669; m. Daniel Hamilton; he b. 1690; d. at Chatham, Mass., in 1738.
iii. Joseph, b. in Eastham April 10, 1671; d. there Sept. 22, 1692.
27 iv. John, b. in Eastham May 26, 1673; d. in

Chatham,

Mass., before Feb. 25, 1717.

- v. Grace, b. in Eastham Sept. 5, 1676; d. Dec. 1, 1691.
- vi. Deborah, b. in Eastham Dec. 10, 1678.

Samuel⁴ Smith, son of Samuel³ Smith and Bertha Lathrop (Samuel,² Ralph), born Feb. 13, 1690-1; m. Abigail Freeman Oct. 9, 1712 (see Eastham Records). Their children were Mary, born Jan. 23, 1714; Zuheth, born Dec. 11, 1716; Abigail, born Dec. 17, 1718; Martha, born Aug. 23, 1721; Bathsheba, born May 9, 1723; Grace, born June 15, 1725; Susanna, born Aug. 25, 1727;

Page 17

Page 18

Samuel, born Feb. 21, 1729; Joseph, born Sept. 9, 1731. All born at Eastham.

24

JOHN² SMITH, son of Ralph,¹ of Eastham, Mass., was baptized in Hingham, Mass., July 23, 1644. He married in Eastham, May 24, 1667, Hannah Williams, daughter of Thomas of Plymouth and Elizabeth Tate, who were married Nov. 30, 1638. It is supposed that he had many children, but only two are to be found on the Eastham Records; Sarah and Elizabeth. Thomas Williams made his will May, 1692, in which he gives to his grandson, John Smith, a lot of land at Eastham. His family and will found (N. E. Reg., Vol. 26, p. 191).

The children of John Smith were:

- i. Elizabeth, b. in Eastham, Feb. 24, 1668.
- ii. Sarah, b. in Eastham, March 27, 1671-2.
- iii. John, b. (???); m. Sarah (???)

25

DANIEL² SMITH, son of Ralph,¹ bapt. at Hingham, Mass., March 2, 1647 (N. E. Reg., Vol. 26, p. 190); d. at Eastham, Mass., March, 1720. He m. Mary Young, at Eastham, March 3, 1676. (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18, and Vol. 8, p. 16; also N. E. Reg.; Vol. 7, p. 280.) Mary Young, b. Apr. 28, 1658, at Eastham, Mass., was the daught. of John Young and wife, Abigail, of Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18, and Vol. 8, p. 16; also N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., Vol. 35, p. 257). The above Mary Young had the following named brothers and sisters: John, b. 1649; Joseph, b. 1651; Joseph, b. 1654; Nathaniel, b. 1656; Abigail, b. 1660; David, b. 1662; Lydia, b. 1664; Robert, b. 1667; Henry, b. 1669, and Henry, b. 1672.

Their children were:

- i. Daniel, b. Jan. 8, 1676; can find no further record of him.

Page 18

Page 19

- ii. Comfort, b. Jan. 8, 1680; m. Thomas Lows of Yarmouth, Dec. 11, 1701 (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18).
- 28 iii. Abigail, b. Apr. 30, 1681; m. Jeremiah Smith of Eastham, Mass.
- 29 iv. James, b. the last week in April, 1685; m. Hannah Rogers.
- 30 v. Nathaniel, b. Oct., 1687; m. Abigail Gross.
- vi. Mary, b. Jan. 8, 1692; d. Feb. 16, 1705.

All the above family of Daniel Smith and wife, Mary, found (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18).

Daniel² Smith's will was entered for Probate Jan. 20, 1720 (Probate Lib. 3, Folio 63), in which he mentions his wife Mary, and his children, Daniel, James, Abigail, Content House, and Nathaniel. The latter received the homestead, and was appointed administrator (N. E. Reg., Vol. 26, p. 191). His widow, Mary, was living Feb. 1, 1738, as found in Barnstable Probate, Vol. 6, p. 223, when she gave a receipt to her son, Nathaniel, as executor for her brother's estate.

26

THOMAS² SMITH, son of Ralph,¹ b. probably at Hingham, Mass., about 1650. He m. Mary about 1681. She d. March 22, 1726-7, at Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 4, p. 141). He d. between May 10, 1720, and Oct. 18, 1720. The Probate Records of Barnstable County, Mass., Vol. 3, p. 572, show that Thomas Smith's Will was proved Oct. 18, 1720. It is a lengthy document, couched in the then usual verbage in making Wills, in which he mentions his wife Mary and each of his children in the distribution of quite a large estate. His youngest son, Jesse, gets the homestead. He gives one negro child to his son Ralph, and another Negro child to his son Thomas. Hist. of Eastham, p. 103, shows that he was a Representative to the General Court at Boston. He was evidently a prominent man in the community where he lived, and the possessor of quite a large fortune, for that time.

Page 19

Page 20

His children were:

- 31 i. Ralph, b. in Eastham, Mass., Oct. 23, 1682 (N. E. Reg., Vol. 7, p. 297); m. Mary Mayo, daught. of Samuel Mayo.
- ii. Rebecca, b. March 31, 1687; m. Theopelus Mayo, Aug. 31, 1705.
- 32 iii. Thomas, b. Jan. 29, 1687-8; m. Joanna Mayo, Nov. 3, 1709. He d. Sept. 20, 1745; she d. March 24, 1763.
- iv. David, b. March, 1691.
- v. Jonathan, b. July 5, 1693.
- vi. Isaac, b. June 3, 1695; d. Apr. 26, 1704.
- 33 vii. Jesse, b. Jan. 31, 1703; m. Sarah Higgins, of Eastham.

For this family, see May. Desc., Vol. 4, pp. 141-2, and N. E. Reg., Vol. 26, p. 438.

Page 20

Page 21

THIRD GENERATION

27

JOHN³ SMITH, son of Samuel,² Ralph,¹ b. May 26, 1673, at Eastham, Mass.; d. at Chatham, Mass., before Feb. 25, 1717; m. (1) Mary Hopkins of Eastham; m. (2) Bertha Snow of Eastham, May 14, 1694. She a descendant of Stephen Hopkins.

Their children were:

- i. James.
- ii. Samuel.
- iii. Dean.
- iv. John.
- v. Stephen.
- vi. David.
- vii. Seth.
- viii. Mercy.
- ix. Mary.
- x. Bertha.

Samuel,⁴ son of John³ Samuel² Ralph,¹ born May 21, 1696, at Eastham. He married (1) July 19, 1718, Mary Higgins of Eastham. She died Sept. 25, 1736. He married (2) Sarah Snow of Eastham, both descendants of Stephen Hopkins, through his daughter, Constance, who married Hon. Nicholas Snow. Samuel⁴ and Sarah Snow had 5 children, viz.: Lemuel, Sarah, Lemuel, Stephen and Ruben.

Stephen,⁵ son of Samuel⁴ Smith and Sarah Snow, born Sept. 28, 1744, at Eastham, Mass., and died at Sandisfield, Mass., about 1839, aged 95 years. He married at Eastham, Jan. 18, 1776, Sarah Pepper, a descendant of Isaac Pepper, one of the earliest settlers of Eastham. She died at Sandisfield, Aug. 16, 1796.

They had four children:

Samuel⁶ Smith, Temperance,⁶ Rebecca,⁶ Stephen.⁶ Samuel and Temperance went to New York State. Rebecca married John Canfield, Jr., of Sandisfield; Rebecca, born at Sandisfield, April 14, 1775. Stephen⁵ and wife, Sarah, and his brother,

Page 21

Page 22

Ruben,⁵ who was born at Eastham, March 9, 1747, and who married Phebe Snow, Feb. 22, 1771, emigrated from Eastham to Easthadam, Conn., remaining there but a short time, and then removed to Sandisfield, where they built themselves substantial houses, which are still standing. Ruben Smith⁵ and wife, Phebe, had a large family. He died

March 26, 1826, aged 79 years. She died March 30, 1815, both dying at Sandisfield.

Stephen Smith,⁶ son of Stephen and Sarah, born Nov. 14, 1776, at Sandisfield; died Jan. 13, 1849. He married Mary Canfield about 1801. They had six children, born at Sandisfield. For further particulars of this family, see Smith's Genealogy, by Wellington Smith.

Lemuel⁵ Smith, brother of Stephen⁵ and Reuben,⁵ born Oct. 7, 1742, at Eastham, Mass. (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 135), marriage intention Oct. 7, 1762, to Mercy Myrick of Eastham (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 177). The Sandisfield Town Records has the names of their 12 children: Sarah, born Aug. 11, 1769; Fear, born Sept. 19, 1771; Lydia, born Dec. 29, 1773; Polly, born Aug. 13, 1775; Lovina, born May 26, 1777; Janette, born Jan. 3, 1781; Josiah, born March 27, 1784; Gideon, born Apr. 11, 1786; Mercy, born Apr. 4, 1790; Allen, born June 26, 1792; Laura, born Oct. 30, 1794; Nancy, born March 11, 1802.

A Richard, son of Lemuel Smith, died August 18, 1784. Ellis, second wife of Capt. Lemuel Smith, died Aug. 18, 1784. From this record he appears to have had at least three wives. The church record has this entry: "Lemuel Smith and wife united with Sandisfield Church from Eastham, May 6, 1770," (which was doubtless within one year of their arrival in that town).

28

ABIGAIL³ SMITH, dau. of Daniel² and Mary Young Smith, b. April 30, 1686; m. Jeremiah Smith, son of Jeremiah and Atwood Smith of Eastham, Mass.; b. Aug. 18, 1685.

Their children were:

- i. Simeon, b. May 10, 1712; m. Int. July 5, 1735, to Albert Cook (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 222).

Page 22

Page 23

- ii. Jeremiah, b. Feb. 22, 1713-14; m. Int. Feb. 11, 1737, to Lydia Lockwood (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 225). She d. Apr. 2, 1754 (do. p. 161).
- iii. Nathaniel, b. April 2, 1718; m. Int. Oct. 27, 1744, to Mary Young (do. p. 232).
- iv. Jonathan, b. July 19, 1725. No further record.

29

JAMES³ SMITH, son of Daniel² Ralph¹, b. at Eastham the last week of April, 1685 (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18); m. Hannah Rogers of Eastham, Feb. 19, 1712-13 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197). She b. Aug. 5, 1689 (May. Desc., Vol. 8, p. 90-1).

They had 6 sons and one daughter, as follows:

- 34 i. Levi, b. March 15, 1713-14.

- 35 ii. Solomon, b. March 8, 1715-16.
- 36 iii. James, b. Apr. 8, 1718.
- 37 iv. Joshua, b. July 19, 1720.
- 38 v. Grace, b. Dec. 17, 1722.
- 39 vi. Benjamin, b. Oct. 3, 1724.
- 40 vii. Phineas, b. March 7, 1728. All b. at Eastham,
Mass. (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197).

Levi,⁴ married Jane Snow, daughter of Stephen Snow and Margaret Elkins.
Joshua married Mercy Snow, daughter of Stephen Snow and Margaret
Elkins.

Benjamin married Ruth Snow, daughter of Stephen Snow and Margaret
Elkins.

Solomon married Susanna Snow, daughter of Benjamin Snow and Thankful
Bawerman, of Eastham, Mass.

Grace married Matthew Williams, Jr., of Hebron, Conn.

Phineas married Ruth Doane of Eastham (Doane Gen., p. 68).

James; no record of his marriage. He migrated to East end of Long
Island in 1751. Nothing further known of him.

Page 23

Page 24

30

NATHANIEL³ SMITH, son of Daniel,² Ralph,¹ and Mary (Young) Smith, b.
Oct., 1687; m. Abigail Gross, Oct. 5, 1716 (E. B., 1701, 1781, p. 10).

They had:

- i. Mary, b. April 26, 1725.
- ii. Abigail, b. Nov. 15, 1728.

31

RALPH³ SMITH, son of Thomas,² Ralph,¹ had:

- i. Rebecca, b. April 30, 1685.
- ii. Thomas, b. Jan. 29, 1687-8.
- iii. David, b. March 30, 1691.
- iv. Jonathan, b. July 5, 1693.
- v. Isaac, b. June 31, 1695.
- vi. Jesse, b. Jan. 31, 1703-4.

All born at Eastham. Isaac died April 26, 1704 (May. Desc., Vol. 4, p.
141-2).

32

THOMAS³ SMITH, son of Thomas,² Ralph,¹ settled in Turo, from whom came:
Gambiel, 1715; Bazelia, 1717; Gamalial, 1744; Baszilla, 1775, and
numerous others. The family was influential in the affairs of Turo for

many years.

JESSE3 SMITH, son of Thomas,2 Ralph,1 b. Jan. 31, 1703-4 (May. Desc., Vol. 26, p. 438); m. Sarah Higgins, Sept., 1724, at Eastham.

For Jesse Smith and his ancestors and his descendants, see a most admirable genealogy by L. Bertrand Smith, New York, 1909.

Page 24

Page 25

FOURTH GENERATION

LEVI4 SMITH

The family of Levi4 Smith and Jane (Snow) Smith. He of the fourth generation from Ralph1 Smyth (Levi,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1). And the fifth generation from Thomas1 Rogers (Levi,5 Hannah4 (Rogers) Smith, John3 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1 Rogers).

LEVI4 SMITH, son of James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph,1 and Hannah (Rogers) Smith; she of the fourth generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower (Hannah,4 John,3 Joseph,2 Thomas1), b. at Eastham, Mass., March 15, 1713-14 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197). Marriage Int. Oct. (???), 1737, to Jane Snow, daut. of Stephen Snow and Margaret Elkins of Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 16). She was of the fifth generation from Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower (Jane,5 Stephen,4 Joseph,3 Constance,2 wife of Hon. Nicholas Snow, n,e Hopkins; Stephen Hopkins1). Jane Smith was not living at the settlement of her father's estate, April 13, 1773 (Barnstable Probate, Vol. 17, p. 95).

Their children were:

- 41 i. Eleazer, b. Jan. 4, 1739; m. Martha Bee at Eastham.
- ii. Hannah, b. April 9, 1741.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. April 25, 1743.
- iv. Daut., b. July 1, 1745 (probably Jane).
- v. Ruth, b. May 6, 1748; d. Nov. 18, 1826, age 78 years (a widow).
- vi. Priscilla, b. March 9, 1752.
- vii. Grace, b. March 15, 1754.

All born at Eastham (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 157).

Page 25

Page 26

Levi4 Smith and his son Eleazer and daughters Elizabeth, Jane and Priscilla Smith, and Martha wife of Eleazer5 Smith, were all admitted to the Sandisfield, Mass., Church, July 4, 1784, from Eastham, Mass. Doubtless this was soon after their arrival in Sandisfield.

SOLOMON4 SMITH

The family of Solomon4 Smith and Susanna (Snow) Smith. He of the fourth generation from Ralph1 Smyth (Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1). And the fifth generation from Thomas1 Rogers (Solomon,5 Hannah,4 n,e Rogers, John3 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1 Rogers).

SOLOMON4 SMITH, son of James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph,1 and Hannah (Rogers) Smith, she of the fourth generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower (Hannah,4 John,3 Joseph,2 Thomas1), b. at Eastham, Mass., March 8, 1715-16 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 797); d. at Sandisfield, Mass., May 13, 1790, age 75 years (see Sandisfield Town Records); m. Susanna Snow, daut. of Benjamin Snow and Thankful Bawerman of Eastham, Mass., Feb. 21, 1739-40, at Eastham, Mass. (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 134). She was b. at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 13, 1708 (N. E. Reg., Vol. 49, p. 203), and d. at Sandisfield, Mass., July 11, 1798, aged 90 years (see Sandisfield Town Records). She was the fifth generation from Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower (Susanna5 Snow, Benjamin4 Snow, Joseph3 Snow, Constance2 Snow, wife of Hon. Nicholas Snow. Stephen1 Snow).

Their children were:

- 42 i. Solomon, Jr., b. Nov. 3, 1741, at Eastham (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 134).
- 43 ii. Uriel, b. Sept. 1, 1743 (see Family Record). No record of place.
- 44 iii. Ezekiel, b. (no record of time or place).
- 45 iv. Susanna, b. (no record of time or place).
- 46 v. Amos, b. Oct. 23, 1747 (no record of place).

The following letter is interesting and instructive:

Page 27

Page 28

Commonwealth of Massachusetts,
County of Hamden,
Office of Register of Deeds.

Springfield, May 2, 1910.

"DR. DWIGHT SMITH,
Port Chester, N. Y.

Dear Sir--I find two conveyances made in 1751. One to Benjamin Smith, and one to Solomon Smith. The parties were mentioned as being of Hebron, Conn., and land purchased in Township No. 3, known as Haussatunick. The grantees' wives are not mentioned, etc., etc.,

Yours truly,
JAMES R. WELLS."

The above purchase shows that the brothers Solomon and Benjamin Smith purchased land in what was later called Sandisfield, in 1751, and that they had previously acquired a residence in Hebron, Conn., though how long they resided there is not known. Solomon Smith and his wife Susanna left Eastham, Mass., after the birth of their first child, Solomon, Jr., Nov. 3, 1741; and that of their second son Uriel, which occurred Sept. 1, 1743. The birth of the latter and of Amos, are found in family records, but the place is not mentioned. Their five children were all born before reaching Sandisfield. The marriage of Benjamin Smith and Ruth Snow, Nov. 30, 1745, is found on the Eastham records, but no children. Their three eldest children, Dorcas, Ruth and Rebecca, were born before reaching Sandisfield, though seven were born in that town.

The brothers settled on adjoining land.

Solomon Smith built the fifth house in Sandisfield, which was doubtless made of logs, like all houses built at that time and place, but was replaced by a frame house in 1772. The country was thickly covered with hardwood, and like most of Berkshire County at that time, was an unbroken wilderness. There were no roads or bridges and but little of the land was surveyed. But in a few years quite a large population came in, and took up land. Many coming directly and indirectly from Eastham, Mass. In a few years it was one of the most populous towns in the western

Page 28

Page 29

part of the state, composed of a superior class of men and women. The first settler of the town was Thomas Brown of Enfield, Conn., who came in 1750. In 1775 at the commencement of the war of the Revolution there were 135 men capable of bearing arms. Fifteen Smiths did military duty; some doing service as "Minute Men," who were frequently called out for longer or shorter time; others enlisted for the war. Some as commission officers and some acquired their commissions during service.

On Feb. 24, 1756, the Sandisfield church was organized. Benjamin Smith being one of a committee of 14 to organize the church. The committee uniting by letter. Ruth, wife of Benjamin, and Susanna, wife of Solomon Smith, united from Eastham, Mass., as did many others.

The town of Sandisfield was incorporated March 6, 1762. The first town meeting was called April 19, 1762. Solomon Smith was appointed constable, and Benjamin Smith and William Underwood, tithing men. Berkshire County was incorporated April 24, 1761. The act to take effect the 30th June following.

Families of 10 and 15 children were not infrequent in those times, and though life was laborious, many lived to good old age. Susanna Smith, like some others, reached the advanced age of 90 years.

The history of this town is quite well given by George Shepard in the History of Berkshire County.

The town of Sandisfield lies in the extreme southeast part of Berkshire County. Bounded north by Monterey and Otis east by Otis and Tolland in Hampshire County; south by the Connecticut line, and west by New Marlborough and Monterey, This town was originally granted in 1735 to a Company of Worcester and Middlesex Counties. They petitioned the General Court for a grant of four townships. Their petition was referred to a committee, and on Jan. 15, 1735, Edmond Quincy, Esq., from a committee of both houses, gave the following report, which was accepted: "That there be four townships opened upon the road between Wethersfield and Sheffield and that they be contigeous to one another, and either joined to Sheffield or to the township of Blanford, lately granted to the proprietors of Suffield, each to contain six miles square, and that there be sixty-three

Page 29

Page 30

home lots laid out in a compact and defensible form, in each township; one of which to be for the first settled minister, one for the second settled minister, one for schools, and one for each grantee, who shall draw equal shares in all future divisions; that the grantees be such petitioners as have not been grantees or settlers for seven years next preceding, and give security to the value of £40 for a performance of usual conditions, and that a joint committee of five be appointed for such purpose.

The townships were given no names, but were designated as Townships No. 1, 2, 3 and 4. Sandisfield was No. 3. The remaining ones, in their numerical order, being Tyringham, Marlboro and Becket. After these grants, however, another petition was presented by the proprietors, praying for a supplemental grant, as compensation for losses sustained in extinguishing the Indian title to the territory. They claimed that they had expended £200 for surveying said townships, and other necessary charges, and providing themselves with sufficient money in hand to purchase the land from the Indians, if there should be an occasion, as then seemed apparent. A sum of £300 was expended for that purpose to satisfy the Indians, for which expenditure they asked that they be given all the broken parts, or parcels of land included in the original grant, which amounted to more than the four towns. This claim was granted, and compensation allowed of two tracts of 11,000 acres each; which were called North, 11,000 acres, and South, 11,000 acres. The former, and some other tracts, in 1809 was called Otis. The latter 11,000 acres was formed into a district, and in 1797 was named Southfield, and on Feb. 8, 1819, was annexed to Sandisfield, which town had been incorporated on March 6, 1762, under its present name, given in honor of Samuel Sandys, who in 1761 had been appointed first "Lord of Trades and Plantations."

Solomon⁴ Smith having died May 13, 1790, on June 2, his son Uriel bought out the heirs of his father's farm, buildings, etc., for the sum of £200 lawful silver money. The following Quit-claim Deed names all his brothers and sister and clearly shows that the widow Susanna, n,e Snow, was the one who was born and married at Eastham, Mass. The Sandisfield Church Record shows that Susanna, wife of Solomon Smith, joined that church in 1758 from Eastham, Mass.

COPY OF RECORD, BOOK 33, PAGE 530.

TO ALL PEOPLE TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING: KNOW YE that we Susannah Smith, widow & late wife of Solomon Smith of Sandisfield, deceased, and Amos Smith of the South eleven thousand acres, so called, and Ebenezer State and Susannah his wife, of Dorset in the County of Bennington and Ezekiel Smith of said Bennington in the State of Vermont, for and in consideration of the just sum of two hundred pounds lawful silver money to us in hand paid, by Uriel Smith before the ensealing of this Deed, the receipt whereof we do acknowledge, and ourselves therewith fully satisfied & contented, have given, granted, released and quitclaimed, and do by these presents give, grant, release and quitclaim unto the said Uriel Smith his heirs and assigns forever, all the right, title claim or demand that we or either of us or our heirs have or might or could have to a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in said Sandisfield containing second division lot number fifty four and part of a fourth Division lot, thereto adjoining and also a house lot adjoining, containing something more than two acres, it being the whole of the Lands occupied by said Solomon Smith, deceased.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said released and quitclaim premises together with all their appurtenances and privileges to the same belonging or thereto in any wise appertaining to the said Uriel Smith, his heirs and assigns to their benefit and behoof. And we the said Susannah, Solomon, Ebenezer and Susannah, Amos & Ezekiel, for ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators covenant to and with the said Uriel Smith his heirs &c that we will warrant and secure and defend said released and quitclaimed premises to the said Uriel his heirs &c against all persons claiming by or under the said Susannah, Solomon, Ebenezer and Susannah Amos and Ezekiel.

In witness of all which we have hereunto set our hands and seals this second day of June A. D. 1790.

Mary Pepper(*)	Susannah Smith, widow her mark & seal
Daniel Brown	Solomon Smith & seal

(*) Susanna Smith had a sister Mary Pepper.

Noah Fuller	Ebenezer State	& seal
Israel Smith	Amos Smith	& seal
	Ezekiel Smith	& seal
	Susannah State	& seal

Berkshire, ss Sandisfield. June ye 2nd day, A. D. 1790. Then personally appeared Susannah Smith, widow, Solomon Smith, Ebenezer State Amos Smith & Ezekiel Smith, signers and sealers of the within written instrument & acknowledged the same to be their free act & deed, before me,

DAN'L BROWN, Justice Peace.

Bennington County, ss Dorset. June 23d, 179 Then personally appeared Susannah State one of the signers and sealers of the within written instrument and acknowledged the same to be her voluntary act & deed, before me,

JOHN THUMWAY, Justice Peace.

June 27th, 1796 Recd. & recorded from the original
By MOSES HOPKINS, regr.

A true Copy as appears of Record
Attest

Gt. Barrington Mass.
November 28th 1910.

MALCOLM DOUGLAS
Register

JAMES4 SMITH

JAMES4 SMITH, son of James3 and Hannah (Rogers) Smith (Daniel,2 Ralph),
b. April 8, 1718. Family tradition says that James4 accompanied his brothers, Solomon and Benjamin, in their migration from supposedly Hebron, Conn., with their wives and children, as far as the Connecticut River, on their way to recently purchased land, in what was afterwards called Sandisfield, where he bid them all adieu and took the then much frequented route to the east end of Long Island, where all knowledge of him was lost. Tradition does not say whether he was married or not; doubtless he was, as that was quite the fashion in those times; and he was 33 years old at that time (1751) and all his brothers and sister Grace were married and had families. Some of the Eastham people went to the Hamptons or vicinity, which is about the locality that he set out for. The writer has not ventured into the inextricable maze of Long Island Smiths.

JOSHUA4 SMITH

37

Descendants of Joshua⁴ Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph,¹) and wife Mercy (Snow) Smith, of the fifth generation from Thomas⁶ Rogers (Joshua,⁵ Hannah,⁴ n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers). His wife Mercy (Snow) Smith of the fifth generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Mercy⁵ Snow, Stephen⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins of the Mayflower).

JOSHUA⁴ SMITH, son of James³ and Hannah (Rogers) Smith, b. at Eastham, Mass., July 19, 1720 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197); d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1771, aged 51 years. He m. Mercy Snow, dau. of Stephen Snow and Margaret (Elkins) of Eastham (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 16). The Marriage Intentions of Joshua Smith and Mercy Snow is found (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 229). She was b. Feb. 24, 1721-2 (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 16), and was living at the settlement of her father's estate in 1773 (Barnstable Probate, Vol. 17, p. 95).

They had eleven children:

- 47 i. Joshua, Jr., b. (???), 1743-4; place not known.
- 48 ii. Heman, b. June 7, 1747, at Hebron, Conn.
- 49 iii. Nathan, b. March 20, 1749, at Hebron, Conn.
- iv. Mercy, b. (???), 1750. Had a dau. Lydia.
- v. Lydia, b. Sept. 24, 1750. Had a dau.; m. Wilcox.
- 50 vi. Joel, b. May 18, 1752. Had a dau.
- vii. Eunice, b. April 5, 1754. Had a dau.
- 51 viii. William, b. Sept. 14, 1756, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 52 ix. Asa, b. Sept. 16, 1758, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 53 x. David, b. Feb. 11, 1763, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 54 xi. John, b. (no record); d. in the Revolution, Nov. 20, 1780, at Valley Forge.

Five of these children are found on Hebron Records and three on Sandisfield Records.

GRACE SMITH, DAUGHTER OF JAMES SMITH AND HANNAH (ROGERS) SMITH.

38

GRACE⁴ SMITH, dau. of James³ and Hannah (Rogers) Smith, was b., as we have seen on another page, at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 17, 1722. Marriage intentions to Matthew Williams, Jr., of Hebron, published at Eastham, April 22, 1749 (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 199). Nothing further about her is found on Eastham Records. But the following is found on the Hebron Records:

"Matthew Williams, Jr., and Grace Smith 'was' joined together in marriage 7th Sept., 1749." It has been observed that Grace was the only dau. of James³ Smith and Hannah, and that she had six brothers: Levi, b. March 15, 1713-4; Solomon, b. March 8, 1715-16; James, Jr., b. April 8, 1718; Joshua, b. July 19, 1720; Benjamin, b. Oct. 3, 1724; Phineas, b. March 7, 1728-9; Grace and Matthew Williams had seven children, b. in Hebron, Conn.: Hannah, b. Sept. 29, 1750; Grace, b. June 1, 1752; Matthew, b. May 13, 1754, d. May 14, 1754; Levi, b. June 11, 1756; Timra, b. Sept. 6, 1758; Isaac, b. Dec. 5, 1764; (Achsah).

Mary Williams, wife of Matthew Williams, Sr., d. Aug. 8, 1720. Matthew Williams, Sr., son of Augustine Williams, b. Oct. 27, 1688. Matthew Williams, Jr., b. Oct. 8, 1720. Relict of Matthew Williams, d. March 30, 1775. Possibly this was Grace, wife of Matthew Williams, Jr. This is also found on those records: "Benjamin Smith, son of Benjamin, d. March 25, 1738."

A Thomas Smith's monument is found in the Episcopal Cemetery, who d. April 22, 1821, in the 84th year of his age (b. in 1737).

Page 35

Page 36

BENJAMIN⁴ SMITH

39

Family of Benjamin⁴ Smith and Ruth (Snow) Smith. He of the fourth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Benjamin,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph,¹).

And the fifth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Benjamin,⁵ Hannah⁴ (Rogers) Smith, John³ Rogers, Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

BENJAMIN⁴ SMITH, son of James and Hannah (Rogers) Smith (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 18), (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 3, 1724 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197); d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Feb. 10, 1796 (see Tombstone, Sandisfield); m. Ruth Snow, Nov. 30, 1745 (E. B., 1701-1781). She b. at Eastham, Dec. 11, 1725 (May. Desc., Vol. 7, p. 16), dau. of Stephen Snow and Margaret (Elkins) Snow, d. at Sandisfield. Benjamin⁴ Smith emigrated to Sandisfield in 1751, with his brother Solomon, with their wives and children, where they had bought land, giving their address as Hebron, Conn. An account of their migration is given under "Solomon Smith and family." Benjamin⁴ Smith was one of a committee of 14 to organize the Sandisfield church, on Feb. 24, 1754. Ruth Smith united with the church Jan. 15, 1758. Susanna, wife of Solomon Smith, was admitted at the same time, from Eastham, Mass. Samuel Smith and wife admitted May 6, 1770, and Lemuel⁵ and wife Mercy at the same time, all from Eastham. Lemuel⁵ Smith, brother of Stephen⁵ and Ruben⁵ Smith, son of Samuel⁴ and Sarah Snow of Eastham (John,³ Samuel,² Ralph¹).

Benjamin⁴ Smith made his Will in 1776, Benjamin, Jr., being an executor. His estate was settled Sept. 14, 1796. He mentions in said Will his wife Ruth and all his living children. Only one had died: Elkins, who d. July 12, 1768, when about 2 years old. After paying his funeral expenses and all debts and fees for settling his estate, there was a balance of \$736.24,

Page 36

Page 37

which was equally divided between his widow Ruth and his nine living children.

Their children were:

- i. Dorcas, b. Aug. 23, 1746; m. July 12, 1770, John Bull at Sandisfield (no children recorded in Sandisfield).
- ii. Ruth, b. Sept. 6, 1748; m. Matthew Smith, d. Nov. 18, 1826, aged 78 years. He b. 1739; d. Feb. 19, 1808. They had no children in 1790.
- 55 iii. Rebecca, b. May 13, 1750; m. Daniel Hurd.
- 56 iv. Benjamin, Jr., b. Dec. 8, 1752; m. Phebe, dau. of Phineas⁴ and Ruth (Doane) Smith, b. 1761, at Eastham, Mass.; d. March 19, 1852, at Sandisfield, aged 52 years.
- 57 v. Amosa, b. Nov. 24, 1754; d. 1813, aged 59; m. Ruth (???)
- 58 vi. Lot, b. Feb. 29, 1756; m. Ruth (???)
- 59 vii. Sarah, b. Sept. 14, 1758; m. Richard Capell.
- viii. Elizabeth, b. March 29, 1762; m. Elisha Allen (nothing further).
- ix. Ruben, b. Jan. 17, 1765.
- x. Elkins, b. (???) ; d. July 12, 1768.

Page 37

Page 38

PHINEAS⁴ SMITH

40

Family of Phineas⁴ Smith and Ruth (Doane) Smith. He of the fourth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the fifth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Phineas,⁵ Hannah⁴ Rogers, John³ Rogers, Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

PHINEAS⁴ SMITH, son of James³ and Hannah (Rogers) Smith (Daniel,² Ralph), b. at Eastham, Mass, March 7, 1728 (May. Desc., Vol. 5, p. 197), Marriage Int., Nov. 16, 1751, to Ruth Doane (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 164); m. June 9, 1752 (do, p. 164). She b. March 30, 1733; d. 1822, at Sandisfield, Mass., aged 90. Was a daught. of Simeon and Alpha (Higgins) Doane (see Doane's Genealogy, p. 68). Phineas⁴ Smith removed from Eastham with his family about 1770. He made his will Sept. 5, 1786, in which he mentions his wife Ruth, and his 8 children: Levi, Ebenezer, Mary, James, Phebe, Henry, Elisha and Josiah. He appoints his son Henry sole executor. Date of settling of the estate, April 26, 1787. His brothers Solomon and Benjamin, bondsmen. Albert Wilcox, Lemuel⁵ Smith and Phineas Kinsbury witnesses, He appears to have been an enterprising man and left quite an estate for the time and place, and of good education. His Will was drawn by his own hand, and was well worded and beautifully written.

Ruth (Doane) Smith is mentioned in the Sandisfield department of the History of Berkshire County, Mass., as one of the many of that town who had reached an unusual longevity.

Their children were:

- 60 i. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 30, 1752.
- ii. Mary, b. Dec. 1, 1754; d. Nov. 16, 1834; age 80 yrs. (unmarried).
- iii. James, b. May 22, 1756; m. Hannah; had Adaline, d. Aug. 21, 1847.

Page 38

Page 39

- 61 iv. Levi, b. Apr. 25, 1758; d. Apr. 9, 1828; age 70 years.
- 62 v. Phebe, b. Dec. 27, 1760; d. March 19, 1852; aged 91; m. Benjamin Smith, her cousin.
- 63 vi. Henry, b. Dec. 23, 1763; d. Jan. 22, 1847, aged 80 yrs.; m. Ruth Twining. She d. Nov. 13, 1828, aged 62 yrs.; b. 1766.
- 64 vii. Elisha, b. May 7, 1764; d. Nov. 12, 1797, aged 35; m. Grace and had Daniel and Hulda, being minors over 14 yrs. of age, when the father died. Their mother, Grace, and their uncle, Levi, were appointed guardians.
- viii. Isaiah, b. May 21, 1766.

All born at Eastham (E. B. 1701-1781; p. 164).

Page 39

FIFTH GENERATION

41

ELEAZER⁵ SMITH, son of Levi⁴ and Jane (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 4, 1739 (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 157); m. Int. 28, Jan. 1760, to Martha Bee (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 175); d. Feb., 1835, aged 96 yrs, at Sandisfield.

Children:

- i. Mercy, b. March 20, 1761; d. Aug. 9, 1762 (E. R. No. 6, B. M., p. 17 a.).
- 65 ii. Levi, b. March, 1762.
- 66 iii. Benjamin, b. Nov. 18, 1764 (m. Prudence).
- iv. Joel, b. Oct. 23, 1766.
- v. Mercy, b. Aug. 12, 1768; m. Eleazer Twining.
- vi. Eunice, b. Nov. 5, 1770.
- vii. Joshua, b. May 12, 1772.

(Ch. births, E. R. No. 6, B. & M. 17a.).

SOLOMON⁵ SMITH

42

Family and descendants of Solomon⁵ Smith and Deborah (Kibbee). He the son of Solomon¹ Smith and Susanna, n,e Snow (Solomon,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the sixth generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Solomon⁶ Smith, Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

And the sixth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers of the Mayflower (Solomon,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹).

SOLOMON⁵ SMITH, Jr., son of Solomon⁴ Smith and Susanna (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Nov. 3, 1741, at Eastham, Mass. (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 134); d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Jan. 20, 1829, aged 87 yrs.; m. at Sandisfield, Mass., July 20, 1770, Deborah Kibbee, who was the daut. of Isaac Kibbee of Enfield, Conn. She d. Sept. 15, 1807, at Sandisfield, Mass. The war record of Solomon⁵ Smith of Sandisfield, Mass., is found in Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Page 550: Private in Capt. Elisha Deming's Co., Col. Ashley's Berkshire Co. Reg. Entered service July 8, 1777; discharged July 19, 1777; served 12 days. Company called out by Major Schuyler and ordered to march to Fort Edward.

Their children were:

- i. Lucius, b. March 27, 1771.
- ii. Turtius, b. Apr. 6, 1773; d. May 29, 1784, at Sandisfield, aged 11 yrs.
- 67 iii. Solomon, Jr., b. Feb. 16, 1775; d. July 4, 1807, aged 32.
- iv. Levi, b. Apr. 27, 1777. Had a dau., Mary, who d. Oct. 18, 1835.
- v. Deborah, b. Nov. 29, 1780.

Page 41

Page 42

- vi. Susanna, b. Nov. 7, 1783.
- vii. Tabatha, b. July 14, 1787.
- viii. Terza, b. July 14, 1787; d. Aug. 12, 1834, aged 47 yrs.

All b. in Sandisfield.

Page 42

Page 43

URIEL5 SMITH

43

Descendants of Uriel5 Smith (Uriel,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1 Smyth), and of his wife Alice (Brown Fuller) Smith. He was of the sixth generation from Thomas1 Rogers (Uriel,6 Solomon,5 Hannah,4 n,e Snow, John3 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1 Rogers), and of the sixth generation from Stephen1 Hopkins (Uriel,6 Susanna,5 n,e Snow, Benjamin4 Snow, Lieut. Joseph3 Snow, Constance2 Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen1 Hopkins, another Mayflower passenger).

Also the descendants of Noah1 Fuller and Alice Brown Fuller; and of Noah2 Fuller; of Martin Kent and Lydia Fuller Kent; and of Cephas Kent and Uriel Smith Kent.

URIEL5 SMITH, son of Solomon4 and Susanna Smith (Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. Sept. 1, 1743, place not positively known, but supposed at Hebron, Conn., and d. at Sandisfield, Mass., May 20, 1818, aged 75 years. He m. Alice Fuller, the widow of Noah Fuller, Sr., of New Britain, Conn.; the exact date of marriage not known. She joined the church at Sandisfield by letter from the 1st Church of New Britain, Conn., as the wife of Uriel Smith of Sandisfield, on May 6, 1770, and d. at Sandisfield Oct. 27, 1794, in the 56th year of her age. She was therefore b. in 1738. Her maiden name was Alice Brown. She m. her (1) husband, Noah Fuller, Sr., June 3, 1757. They lived back of Dublin Hill, at New Britain, Conn. The church records say that he, Noah Fuller, "owned the covenant July 30, 1758," and must have died about Jan., 1767, as administration was granted Feb. 3, 1767. Janna Churchil gave bonds to court with the widow, Alice. Isaac Lee, Noah Stanley and Elijah Francis were the commissioners of the estate, amt. to £31 17s. Andrew's History of the First Church of New Britain says the wife of Noah Fuller, Sr., "owned the covenant July 30, 1758."

He left at his death three small children, as follows:

Page 43

Page 44

- i. Gad, b. (???) ; bapt. June 3, 1759; d. Dec. 2, 1776,
in captivity at New York, as a prisoner of war.
Tradition says he was starved to death.
- ii. Noah, b. Sept. 26, 1761; bapt. Oct. 4, 1761.
- iii. Lydia, bapt. March 31, 1765; m. Martin Kent of
Dorset,
Vt.

Noah² Fuller united to the First Church of New Britain, Dec. 5, 1784, from the church in Kensington, an adjoining town. His wife bapt. in infancy Oct. 4, 1761. He bought 1 1/2 acres with house and barn on the corner of Liberty, west of the present school house, in S. E. Dist. The same year he bought 1 1/4 acres, where now (1865) stands the barn of James P. Moore; which land with "tan works and pump," he sold to David Wetherell in 1788, and then called himself "of Dorset, Vt." He m. Jan. 20, 1792, at Dorset, Lucy Wilson of Coventry, Conn., and d. Feb. 18, 1846, at Dorset, Vt., in his 84th year. She d. March 16, 1865, at Clarkson, N. Y., in her 84th year; b. Nov. 12, 1770. The records of the church at Dorset, Vt., say: "Noah Fuller brought a letter from the Church of New Britain, Conn., and was received by the Dorset Church Sept. 11, 1791." "And May 26, 1803, Lucy Fuller was received into church." They had 9 children: John W., b. Dec. 14, 1792; m. Aug. 20, 1825, Amelia Teray, b. at Salina, N. Y. Alice, b. Sept. 16, 1795, m. Dec., 1824, George Brace at Dorset, Vt. Sarah, b. Sept. 17, 1797; m. Jan. 25, 1815, Horace Johnson of Rupert, Vt. Orson, b. Nov. 28, 1799; m. Sept. 5, 1822, Eunice P. Smith of Dorset, Vt. Alvin, b. Feb. 8, 1802; m. Sept., 1840, Emily White at Alden, N. Y. Lucy, b. Feb. 21, 1804; d. June, 1820. Noah, b. Nov. 9, 1806; m. Jan. 12, 1845, Margaret Hand, in Va. Gurden T., b. Feb. 12, 1810; d. June, 1819. Mehitable Y., b. May 1, 1815; m. Sept. 14, 1842, at Lancaster, N. Y., Austin Pinney of Buffalo, N. Y.

Page 44

Page 45

CEPHAS KENT AND DESCENDANTS

CEPHAS⁵ KENT, son of John,⁴ John,³ Samuel,² m. Hannah Spencer, May 20, 1747. She d. Nov. 5, 1821, at Dorset, Vt., in her 95th year. He removed from Suffield, Conn., to Dorset in 1773, where he kept an inn. The town was organized in 1774, when that territory was claimed by both N. Y. and N. H. He immediately took a foremost part in the town affairs, filling its most responsible positions. He was one of the delegates to the convention that effected the formation of an independent state on Jan. 15, 1777. He died Dec. 5, 1809, aged 85 yrs.

They had 10 children:

- i. Mary, b. May 2, 1748; d. young.
- ii. John, b. Oct. 31, 1749.
- iii. Hannah, b. Dec. 12, 1751.
- iv. Cephas, b. Apr. 2, 1754.

- v. Moses, b. Apr. 2, 1756.
- vi. Daniel, b. Apr. 10, 1758.
- vii. Mary, b. March 1, 1760.
- viii. Alex, b. Feb. 4, 1762.
- ix. Deborah, b. Oct. 22, 1766.
- x. Martin, b. Dec. 5, 1769; d. Aug. 10, 1857.

Martin, the 10th child of Cephas and Hannah, married (1) Hulda Sykes, who died Feb. 28, 1790, and had Hulda,¹ who married Enos Harmon; married (2) Lydia Fuller, daughter of Noah Fuller and Alice (Brown) Fuller of New Britain, Conn. Noah¹ Fuller, Sr., died in 1766, leaving Gad, Noah and Lydia.

Lydia Fuller, daughter of Noah¹ Fuller and Alice (Brown) Fuller, and who married Martin Kent of Dorset, Vt., being his second wife. The (1) wife, Hulda Sykes, who died Feb. 28, 1790, had Hulda,² married Enos Harmon. Martin and Lydia had 6 children:

- i. Dan, b. March 8, 1793; d. at Dorset, June 14, 1858; m. Sophronia Woodward, Feb., 1817, at Dorset. She

Page 45

Page 46

- b. at Benson, Vt., 1798, and d. at Dorset, 1877. They had 3 children: William Fayette, b. 1819, d. at St. Louis, 1856; Hellen, b. 1827, d. at Dorset; Henry B., b. 1827, d. at Dorset; Edward P., b. 1832, d. at Sulphur Springs, Mo., 1856.

- ii. Chester, b. Dec. 25, 1795; d. Nov. 28, 1856, at Dorset;

- m. Martha Wetherbee. She b. 1806; d. 1883, in Chicago.

- He was killed at a quarry where he was foreman.

- He and Martha had 4 children: Francis, d.

- young; Ella M., b. 1829, m. Geo. W. Kellog; William J., b. 1839; Francis, b. 1845, m. Ira Shattuck.

- iii. Uriel Smith Kent, son of Martin and Lydia Fuller Kent, b. April 15, 1797, d. Nov. 13, 1872, m. Nov. 11, 1819; Lucretia Sykes, b. 1719 and d. 1881, and had 4 children: Eliza Ann, b. 1823, d. 1892, m.

Geo.

- B. Holley, (had 5 children); Duane L., b. 1829, d. at East Dorset, 1882, m. Elsie Batchelder and had 2 children; Maria L., b. 1832, d. at Dorset, unm. She lived with Chas. B.; Charles B., b. 1840, m. Sarah West, now is a Judge. He had 3 sons, two are living.

- iv. Emily, b. 1799; d. 1867; m. Asa Northan.

- v. Catherine, no record.

- vi. Brainerd, b. Apr. 25, 1802; d. Jan. 29, 1888. He was a clergyman in Chicago. He m. in 1828, Lucy Roberts of Manchester, Vt., and graduated from Williams College. He preached in Hinesburg, Vt., West Stackbridge, Mass., and Canaan, N. Y. He went to Chicago in 1856, where he carried on a very successful Mission among railroad men. He had 4 children, possibly more. Benjamin R., William H., Frederick H. and (???)

Lydia (Fuller) Kent, (2), wife of Martin Kent, having died May 8, 1835, he married Mrs. Mahitable Kent. He married (4) Aurelia Sykes. She born March 4, 1791, and died Feb. 4, 1862.

Alice, the wife of Uriel⁵ Smith, was buried at the old cemetery at Sandisfield Center, and from whose tombstone I copy the following inscription: "Alice, wife of Uriel Smith,

Page 46

Page 47

died Oct. 27, 1794, aged 56 years. She was a distinguished follower of Christ. On her lips was the law of kindness. She opened her hand to the poor; she trained her children for God. Her life was that of faith; her death triumphant." She died of a cancer of the forehead. She was highly esteemed by all who knew her. In the later years of her life she must have felt some doubt as to baptism by sprinkling being the correct form, as is seen by the following copy made by the writer from the Baptist Church in Sandisfield: "July 18, 1790, was baptised Alice Smith, wife of Uriel Smith of Sandisfield, by Elder Benjamin Baldwin, in the fellowship of this church, and is under the watch and care of this church until God shall further make known to her her duty, enjoying in full in covenant."

The writer feels compelled, though with reluctance, to make the following statement of facts about this most estimable Christian woman. She had been afflicted, for how long it is not now known, with a then called "tumor" in the center of her forehead. It had necessarily been attended with much pain and prolonged suffering. At last five of the most eminent physicians of the surrounding towns were called in consultation, four of whom advised an immediate operation. The fifth one said, "Don't operate, for if you do, she will die at once, as so much of the frontal bone was eaten away that there will be no support to her brain." The majority ruled; and in this, as in many instances, it was wrong. She died almost instantly. In fact, it was a bone cancer--that most dreaded and fatal of all human diseases, that claims its millions every year, including those of the most exalted station of life, as well as the lowly. It has been said that 10 per cent of the aristocracy of England die of this incurable disease. That branch of the Smith family, up to her advent, had been free from all constitutional or blood taint, but from that time, not a generation has passed that has not paid its toll of more or less victims to that scourge. When, or where, it will stop, no one can say, or how soon he or she may become its victim.

The Massachusetts Soldiers' and Sailors', Volume 4, Page 520, has the following war record of Uriel Smith of Sandisfield: "Uriel Smith, Private, Capt. Elijah Demming's Co., Col. Ashley's Berkshire Co. Reg. Entered service July 8, 1777; discharged

Page 47

Page 48

July 28, 1777; served 20 days. Company called out by Major Schuyler and ordered to march to Fort Edward; also Capt. Samuel Wolcott's Co., Col. John Ashley's Berkshire Co. Reg. Entered service Sept. 9, 1777; discharged Oct. 18, 1777; served 20 days under Brig. Gen. John Fuller's Company ordered out by Gen. Gates to reinforce the Northern Army."

Their children were:

- 68 i. Lucy, b. Sept. 11, 1770; m. Horace Wolcott, son of Joseph Wolcott and Elizabeth Bosworth of Sandisfield; d. July 31, 1831.
- ii. Mahittable, b. June 15, 1772; m. (1) Mr. Strong; m. (2) Capt. Heman Finney. She d. Aug. 16, 1846. He d. Feb. 23, 1842. Both d. at Vergenus, Vermont. She had no children by either husband.
- iii. Uriel, b. March 1, 1775; d. Jan. 27, 1778, aged 3 years.
- iv. Anna, b. Dec. 15, 1776; d. Nov. 10, 1820, aged 42 yrs.; unm.
- 69 v. Uriel, b. Oct. 14, 1780; d. Nov. 8, 1863, in his 84th year.
- vi. Gad, b. Dec. 12, 1783; d. Apr. 21, 1793, aged 10 yrs.

All b. and d. in Sandisfield, save Mahittable, who d. in Vermont.

44

EZEKIEL⁵ SMITH, son of Solomon⁴ and Susanna (Snow) Smith,

The writer has been unable to find time or place of his birth or marriage; but was born before his parents reached Sandisfield (1751); possibly about 1745. The Vermont Revolutionary records show that he served as a soldier from Bennington in 1776-1777-1780 and 1781. From the 1st U. S. Census, 1790, we learn he had one son over 16 years old and one daughter. The Bennington Town Records show that he married Esther, and they had Ezekiel, Jr., and Ruth. The latter m. Aaron Hubbal in 1814. That Ezekiel Smith purchased, Apr. 23, 1792, a tract of land in that town for £350, and the following

Page 48

Page 49

May 20th another parcel for £300. In 1796 he signed a quit claim deed. The Hubbals were a wealthy family. No further record.

They possibly had a blind son, named Zirab.

45

SUSANNA⁵ SMITH, daught. of Solomon⁴ and Susanna Smith, place and date of birth not found.

She was born before her parents reached Sandisfield, in 1751, from Hebron, Conn. Her name appears in settling her father's estate in 1790 and 1796, as Susanna State, wife of Ebenezer State, of Dorset, Vt. At the time of 1st U. S. Census they had 3 sons, 16 yrs. and upward, and 4 daughts. This is all the writer can find about this family. They probably sold their property and moved away soon after 1800.

Page 49

Dr. Amos⁵ Smith of Sandisfield, Mass. His children and descendants.

He the son of Solomon¹ Smith and Susanna, n,e Snow. And of the fifth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the sixth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Amos,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the sixth generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph⁸ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

AMOS⁵ SMITH, son of Solomon⁴ and Susanna (Snow) Smith, (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), was born Oct. 23, 1747, but where, it is not known.

His parents

had left Eastham, Mass., before Sept. 1, 1743; the date of birth of their second child, Uriel. Amos was a few months less than four years old when the family reached Sandisfield. Uriel was seven and Solomon, Jr., was ten years old. At the age of 25 years he m. his first wife (her name not known), and by whom he had four children: Tryphena, Amos, Jr., Hannah and Amariah. The first and second one died when less than one year old. She having d., he m. Christiana Phelps July 29, 1783, by whom he had ten more children. He was a very bright man, for besides working a large farm, he found time to study medicine and became a physician of more than local renown. He served much time during the War of the Revolution. He was a private in Capt. Jacob Brown's Co.; Col. John Fuller's Reg., which in response to the "first alarm" of Apr. 19, 1775. His name appears frequently on the register of soldiers and sailors from Massachusetts. As a physician he was frequently called in consultation, and to perform surgical operations, and on one such occasion, night having overtaken him, he stopped at a house to ask for lodgings, where he found signs of festivity within, and that a wedding was

Page 50

Page 51

taking place therein; but he was heartily received as a guest, and later was asked for a speech, when he soon had his hearers all in tears, but before concluding they were all shouting with laughter, which would indicate that he was gifted with oratory in no small degree. That he was a man of courage and energy, is shown by his desperate encounter with a wolf, in which he came off conqueror. In those times, clergymen were looked up to with much awe, and as superior beings; but Amos had the courage to move in town meeting that the pious minister give his slave, Toney, his freedom. But this request was refused by the owner. He lived in, as then known, South 11000 Acres, in the south part of the town of Sandisfield. He died there on Oct. 6, 1807, aged 60 years. His gravestone is to be seen in the cemetery near

his old home. His widow died Aug. 2, 1854, aged 92 yrs. She married Dr. Ebenezar Holt, of the north part of that town. They are all buried in the same cemetery. His wife, Christiana (Phelps), was the tenth and last child of David and Margaret (Colton) Phelps of Enfield, Conn. He b. Aug. 25, 1716, at Enfield, and m. Margaret Colton Aug., 29, 1737. She b. 1714, at Long Meadows, Conn.; was a daught. of Josiah and Margaret (Pease) Colton.

Mr. Phelps settled in Enfield, where he d. Jan. 13, 1803, aged 87.

His children were:

- i. Edad, b. May 29, 1738; m. Jemiah Pease.
- ii. Margaret, b. May 6, 1739; m. twice.
- iii. Rachel, b. May 29, 1742.
- iv. David, b. July 16, 1745; d. Aug. 29, 1746.
- v. Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1747; m. twice.
- vi. Martha, b. Aug. 20, 1750; d. unm., 1772.
- vii. David, b. May 23, 1753; m. Ann Peace.
- viii. John, b. Feb. 11, 1756; m. twice.
- ix. Beluah, b. Apr. 16, 1759; m. William Simons of Colebrook, Conn.
- x. Christiana, b. Sept. 9, 1762; m. July 29, 1783, Dr. Amos Smith of Sandisfield, Mass., by whom she had ten children, all of whom were most estimable men and women, and they in turn had

Page 51

Page 52

large families, none of whom have been a discredit to their distinguished ancestor.

DR. AMOS⁵ SMITH, son of Solomon⁴ and Susanna (Snow) Smith, b. Oct. 23, 1747 (at what place not known); d. Oct. 6, 1807, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (1) wife not known, by whom he had 4 children; m. (2) Christiana Phelps of Enfield, Conn., July 29, 1783, by whom he had 10 children.

Children by 1st wife:

- i. Tryphinia, b. Feb. 29, 1773; d. Dec. 8, 1774.
- ii. Amos, Jr., b. Feb. 4, 1775; no further record.
- iii. Hannah, b. March 26, 1777; m. Ira Smalling; no further record.
- iv. Amariah, b. Apr. 4, 1780; d. Aug. 12, 1781.

By 2d wife:

- 70 v. Christiana, b. March 20, 1784; m. Timothy Babcock of Colebrook, Ct.
- 71 vi. Amariah, b. March 10, 1786; m. Lucy Phelps.
- 72 vii. Sylvester, b. Jan. 24, 1788; m. Laura A. Cowles of Sandisfield.
- 73 viiii. Erastus, b. Feb. 25, 1790; m. Wealtha Benedict.
- ix. Cynthia, b. May 9, 1792; d. Feb. 3, 1807.
- 74 x. Clarissa, b. Feb. 29, 1794; m. Calvin Sage.
- 75 xi. Harvy, b. May 20, 1796; m. Maria Sacket.
- 76 xii. Sally, b. Jan. 20, 1798; m. Jared Dowd.
- 77 xiii. Ira, b. Aug. 8, 1800; m. (1) Lavina Hubbard; m. (2) Lucy Ann Caroline Dimmock.
- xiv. Daniel Phelps, b. Jan. 9, 1805; d. Dec. 29, 1806.

All b. in Sandisfield.

Page 52

JOSHUA5 SMITH

47

The family of Joshua5 Smith and Freelove (Kibbee) Smith. He of the fifth generation from Ralph1 Smyth (Joshua,5 Joshua,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1).

And the sixth generation from Thomas1 Rogers of the Mayflower (Joshua,6 Joshua,5 Hannah4 (Rogers) Smith, John3 Rogers, Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1).

And the sixth generation from Stephen1 Hopkins of the Mayflower (Joshua,6 Mercy5 Smith, n,e Snow, Stephen4 Snow. Lieut. Joseph3 Snow, Constance2 Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen1 Hopkins).

JOSHUA5 SMITH, son of Joshua4 and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. 1744, place not known; d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Nov. 8, 1793, aged 49 years; m. Freelove Kibbee at Sandisfield, daut. of Isaac Kibbee, who came from Enfield, Conn. She b. at Enfield, 1749; d. at Sandisfield, Sept. 13, 1840, aged 91 yrs. Joshua5 Smith d. of smallpox, and was buried at night on his farm by S. Josiah Harmon and Major King. About this time he lost an infant, doubtless of the same disease. Many years later his granddaughter, Huldah Smith, daut. of Dr. Ira Smith, had a tombstone erected to mark his grave, which is still standing on his then farm, surrounded by bushes. His grandson, Edmond Ruel Smith, said of him: "He appears to have been a man of good education, and wrote a clear and well-rounded hand. He probably understood surveying, and had a knowledge of ancient classics, as the inventory of his effects includes: A Latin grammar, Latin dictionary and corder, a Greek grammar, and Clark's Introduction. He owned a farm of 289 acres, a dwelling and barns. The records of deeds show that he bought numerous pieces of land in and around Sandisfield, and was a man apparently well off for those times, when the war had left the people poor, and they had but few luxuries. His widow, Freelove, m. Daniel Hurd of Sandisfield, who m. (1) Rebecca Smith,

the third daut. of Benjamin4 Smith, by whom he had six children, which will be seen later. Joshua5 Smith served in the Continental Army with rank of Corporal.

Their children were:

- 78 i. Joshua, b. May 11, 1772.
- 79 ii. Ira (Dr.), b. Feb. 13, 1774.
- 80 iii. Oliver, b. Dec. 19, 1775.
- 81 iv. Eunice, b. Nov. 14, 1777.
- 82 v. Isaac, b. Feb. 17, 1780; d. Nov. 25, 1807, aged 27 yrs.
- 83 vi. Samuel, b. Jan. 3, 1782; d. Feb. 15, 1829, aged 47 yrs.
- 84 vii. Perses, b. June 2, 1784.
- 85 viii. Lydia, b. July 25, 1785.
- 86 ix. Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1786; d. young.
- x. Ruel, b. March 13, 1787.

48

HEMAN⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ Smith and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. June 7, 1747, at Hebron, Conn. (see Hebron Vital Records). He was Captain in the Revolution, 1778-1781; m. Lucy, and had:

- i. Lucy.
- ii. Heman, Jr.
- iii. Zilpha.

Heman and Dolly had Sarah, b. Nov. 24, 1801; Dolly, b. Jan. 22, 1805; Sarah, b. Dec. 9, 1806; Harriet, b. Dec. 3, 1808.

49

NATHAN⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. March 20, 1749, at Hebron, Conn.; m. Mary (???), and had:

Page 54

Page 55

- i. Jerusha, b. Nov. 15, 1772, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- ii. Cloe, b. Dec., (???), at Sandisfield, Mass.
- iii. Nathan J., b. Feb. 21, 1777.

Nathan⁵ Smith served in the Revolution at Saratoga and Western Frontiers, 1777-1781.

50

JOEL⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. May 18, 1752, at Hebron, Conn.; d. at Sandisfield, Mass., 1784. He served in the Revolution, marched "at first alarm," Apr. 21, 1775; m. Sarah and had:

- i. Joel, b. Dec. 19, 1772, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- ii. Betty, b. (???), 1775, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- iii. Ashen, b. Dec. 6, 1776, at Sandisfield, Mass.

WILLIAM⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Sept. 14, 1756, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. in the Revolution, June 7, 1780. He enlisted in 1775 and served at Ticonderoga and Valley Forge. He m. and had William,⁶ Jr.

ASA⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Sept. 16, 1758. He served in the Revolution, 1775-1780, at Ticonderoga and Valley Forge.

DAVID⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Feb. 11, 1763, at Sandisfield, Mass. He served in the war from 1777 to 1780, Valley Forge.

Page 55

Page 56

JOHN⁵ SMITH, son of Joshua⁴ and Mercy (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. (???) ; served at Valley Forge, 1777-1780. He d. in the war, Nov. 30, 1778.

REBECCA⁵ SMITH, daught. of Benjamin⁴ and Ruth (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. May 3, 1750, place not known; m. at Sandisfield, Mass., Daniel Hurd, who came from Woodstock, Conn.; was an early settler in Sandisfield, Mass., and had:

- i. Ester, b. Apr. 8, 1772.
- ii. Rebecca, b. Oct. 9, 1774.
- iii. Azuba, b. Jan. 20, 1776.
- iv. Amanda, b. Oct. 18, 1779.
- v. Hannah, b. Oct. 11, 1781.
- vi. Sarah, b. Oct. 27, 1783.

All b. at Sandisfield, Mass.

BENJAMIN⁵ SMITH, son of Benjamin⁴ and Ruth (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Dec. 8, 1752, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Apr. 19, 1826, aged 74 years; m. Phebe Smith, daught. of Phineas Smith and Ruth (Doane) Smith, at Sandisfield, Mass. She b. Dec. 27, 1760, at Eastham, Mass.; d. March 19, 1852, aged 91 yrs., at Sandisfield.

Benjamin Smith's Will was entered for probate Apr. 30, 1826. Said Will found at Recorder's office at Pittsfield, Mass., in which he mentions his wife, Phebe, and his four children:

- i. Orrison Snow, b. Oct. 10, 1784.
- ii. Lyman Doane, b. June 10, 1790.
- iii. Phebe, b. June 19, 1793.
- 87 iv. Benjamin, b. Oct. 20, 1798.

Page 56

Page 57

Benjamin⁵ Smith's war record of Sandisfield, Private Lieut. Moses Souls' Co. of minutemen, Col. John Fellows' Reg., which marched Apr. 21, 1775, in response to the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775. Served 17 days. Company served to May 7, 1775. Also Capt. Souls' Co., Col. John Fellows' (8) Reg.; Muster Roll dated Aug. 1, 1775. Enlisted May 8, 1775. Served 3 months, 1 day; also Company return dated Oct. 7, 1775; also order for bounty coat, dated Camp of Dorchester, Nov. 1, 1775.

57

AMOS⁵ SMITH, son of Benjamin⁴ and Ruth (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Nov. 24, 1754, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. 1813, aged 59, at Sandisfield. He m. Ruth (???) ; he having d. about the 1st of Jan., 1813; his widow, Ruth, with Josiah Wolcott, was appointed guardian for Amos⁸ Jr., John B.,⁶ and Ruth;⁶ they being minors. He left no Will. The war record of Amos⁵ Smith of Sandisfield, Capt. Elijah Demming's Co., Col. Ashley's Berkshire Co. Reg. He entered service Aug. 16, 1777; discharged Aug. 22, 1777; served 6 days; Company called out by Brigadier General John Fuller and ordered to Bennington.

His children were:

- i. Amosa, b. June 8, 1777; d. June 16, 1791.
- ii. Ruth, b. Aug. 10, 1780.
- iii. Abner, b. July 30, 1783.
- iv. Ashbell, b. Aug. 21, 1785.
- v. Richard, b. June 22, 1788; m. Sarah Chapel and had Richard, Jr., b. Nov. 16, 1816.
- vi. Cynthia, b. June 20, 1790.
- vii. Amosa, Jr., b. May 19, 1793.
- 88 viii. John B., b. Dec. 18, 1795.
- ix. Ruth, b. Aug. 9, 1798.
- x. An infant, b. July 27, 18--.

All b. in Sandisfield.

Page 57

LOT5 SMITH, son of Benjamin⁴ and Ruth (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Feb. 29, 1756, at Sandisfield, (no record of his death); m. Ruth (???), who d. Feb. 17, 1829, aged 73 yrs.

Lot Smith's war record: Lot Smith, Private, Capt. Samuel Wolcott's Co., Col. Hopkins' Reg. Served between July 16, 1776 and Aug. 5, 1776--16 days. Company marched to Highlands, N. Y. Roll sworn to in Berkshire Co.; also Capt. Samuel Wolcott's Co., Capt. John Brown's Reg.; entered service June 30, 1777; discharged July 27, 1777; served 28 days; Company ordered out by Gen. Fellows to re-enforce the Northern Army. Roll sworn to in Berkshire Co.

His children were:

- i. John, b. Jan. 22, 1778.
- ii. Elkens, b. Apr. 30, 1780.
- iii. Hulda, b. May 3, 1782.
- iv. Edward, b. March 18, 1787.
- v. Clarissa, b. May 18, 1790.

All b. at Sandisfield.

SARAH⁵ Smith, daut. of Benjamin and Ruth (Snow) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Sept. 14, 1758; m. Richard Chapel. He b. March 19, 1751.

They had nine children:

- i. Sarah, b. June 2, 1774.
- ii. Hannah, b. Dec. 6, 1776.
- iii. Daniel, b. Feb. 4, 1779.
- iv. John, b. Oct. 15, 1780.
- v. Betsey, b. July 5, 1782.
- vi. Seth, b. Aug. 19, 1784.
- vii. Richard, Jr., b. May 8, 1786.
- viii. Grace, b. Apr. 6, 1788.

- ix. Ruth, b. Oct. 12, 1790.
- x. Mathew Smith, b. Aug. 14, 1793.

All b. at Sandisfield.

Richard Chapel, Sr., made his Will Jan. 9, 1815. Will probated June 7, 1825.

The war record of John Bull, who married Dorcas⁵ Smith, July 12, 1770, daughter of Benjamin⁴ Smith and Ruth (Snow) Smith: Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Page 775.

The war record of Daniel Hurd, who married Rebecca⁵ Smith, daughter of Benjamin⁴ Smith and Ruth Smith, found on Page 561, Volume 8, Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors.

The war record of Elisha Allen, who married Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Benjamin Smith and Ruth (Snow) Smith, found on Page 146, Volume 1, Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors.

60

EBENEZAR⁵ SMITH, son of Phineas⁴ Smith and Ruth (Doane) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Nov. 30, 1752, at Eastham, Mass. He served in the War of the Revolution from Sandisfield. No further record.

61

LEVI⁵ SMITH, son of Phineas⁴ Smith and Ruth (Doane) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Apr. 25, 1758, at Eastham, Mass. (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 164); d. Apr. 9, 1828, aged 70, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Rachel (probably).

Children:

- i. Jahled, b. Nov. 25, 1788.
- ii. Jaurigh, b. March 12, 1790.
- iii. Beviah, b. Oct. 15, 1792.
- iv. Jahleel, b. Oct. 3, 1794.
- v. Elisha, b. Aug. 27, 1797.

Page 59

Page 60

- vi. Levi, b. Nov. 10, 1799.
- vii. Rachel, b. July 13, 1802; m. (???), 1823, at Sandisfield.
- viii. Henry, b. Nov. 22, 1804.
- ix. Newton, b. Apr. 10, 1806.

62

PHEBE⁵ SMITH, dau. of Phineas⁴ and Ruth (Doane) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), (E. B. 1701-1781, p. 164), b. Dec. 27, 1760, at Eastham, Mass.; d. March 19, 1852, aged 91 yrs.; m. Benjamin⁵ Smith, son of Benjamin Smith and Ruth (Snow) Smith, who d. Apr. 19, 1826, aged 74 yrs.

Children:

- i. Orrison Snow, b. Oct. 10, 1784, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- ii. Lyman Doane, b. June 10, 1790, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- iii. Phebe, b. June 19, 1793, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 87 iv. Benjamin, b. Oct. 20, 1798, at Sandisfield, Mass.

HENRY⁵ SMITH, son of Phineas⁴ and Ruth (Doane) Smith (James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 23, 1763; d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Jan. 22, 1847, age 84 years; m. at Sandisfield, Mass., Ruth Twining, b. at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 12, 1766; d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Nov. 13, 1828, age 62 years.

Their children were:

- 89 i. Densa, b. Oct. 5, 1789; m. James Simons; lived
 and d. at New Hartford, Conn.
- 89a ii. Martin, b. July 13, 1794.
- 90 iii. Roswell, b. July 4, 1798; was killed by his horse
 running away in the spring of 1867 at West
 Grandville, Conn.

Page 60

Page 61

- 91 iv. Russell, b. Oct. 10, 1800.
- v. Matthew Henry, b. Nov. 8, 1805; drowned in
 Simons' Pond, near where he lived in Sandisfield.

All born at Sandisfield, Mass.

ELISHA⁵ SMITH, son of Phineas⁴ and Ruth (Doane) Smith, b. at Eastham, May 17, 1764 (E. B., 1701-1781, p. 164); m. possibly Grace (???)
Children were at least Daniel and Hulda. Elisha⁵ Smith having died Nov. 12, 1797. Grace Smith (probably the mother), and Levi⁵ Smith were appointed guardians "unto" Daniel⁶ Smith and Hulda⁶ Smith, they being minors above 14 years of age (see Probate Records at Pittsfield, Mass).

Page 61

SIXTH GENERATION

65

LEVI⁶ SMITH, son of Eleazer⁵ and Martha (Bee) Smith (Levi⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Nov. 23, 1762, at Eastham, Mass. (Child. Births, E. R., No. 6 B. and M., p. 17a). To whom m. not known.

Their children were:

- i. Mehitable, b. May 8, 1793.
- ii. Persa, b. Sept. 9, 1795.
- iii. William, b. Jan. 13, 1798.
- iv. Joshua, b. Jan. 5, 1800; m. Sept. 14, 1825, Almira Malison.
- v. Matthew, b. June 2, 1803.
- vi. Ebenezar, b. Oct. 1, 1805.
- vii. Jane, b. Aug. 30, 1809.

All born at Sandisfield, Mass.

66

BENJAMIN⁶ SMITH, son of Eleazer⁵ and Martha (Bee) Smith (Levi⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Nov. 18, 1764, at Eastham, Mass.; d. May 3, 1850, at Sandisfield, Mass., aged 87 years; m. Prudence at Sandisfield; she b. 1768, place unknown, and d. May 17, 1828, aged 60 years.

Their children were:

- 92 i. Dennis, b. Sept. 13, 1793; d. Feb. 5, 1830, aged 37 years.
- ii. Abigail, b. Feb. 10, 1796.
- iii. Almira Prudence, b. Sept. 13, 1801; m. William Smith Dec. 3, 1835.

Page 62

Page 63

67

SOLOMON⁶ SMITH, son of Solomon⁵ and Deborah (Kibbee) Smith (Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Feb. 16, 1775, at Sandisfield, Mass., and d. there Jan. 4, 1807, aged 32 years; m. Lucy Paine at Sandisfield, 1789.

Their children were:

- i. Alenson, b. Oct. 22, 1797-9; d. April 1, 1848, in Illinois.
- ii. Laura, b. Nov. 8, 1801; m. Lester Kingley; d. 1839.
- 93 iii. William Smith, b. July 21, 1803; m. Sarah Maria Rood.
- 94 iv. Solomon, b. Dec. 31, 1806; m. Lydia Lavina Rood.

All born at Sandisfield, Mass.

Solomon Smith⁶ having died Jan. 4, 1807, at Sandisfield, Mass., his widow Lucy Paine Smith, m. Stuart Lester of Becket, Mass., Jan. 4, 1809. He had had 7 children by a prior wife. He migrated to Mission Township, Ills., with her son William Smith and the "Roods," with his family in 1834-5. He d. there Feb., 1851, aged 86 years. She d. Nov. 11, 1841, aged 71 years.

They had 3 children:

- i. Lucy Elizabeth Lester, b. Aug. 11, 1814, at Becket, Mass.; m. Henry Newton of Illinois. She d. Jan. 28, 1880.
- ii. Maria Lester; m. Nathan Warren.
- iii. Lemuel Lester, b. (???); m. Betsey Townsend; he b. Feb. 22, 1812; d. Jan. 28, 1889.

68

LUCY⁶ SMITH, daut. of Uriel⁵ (Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), and Alice Brown Fuller Smith, b. Sept. 11, 1770, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. July 31, 1831, at Worthington, Ohio, aged 61 years; m. Horace Wolcott, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Bosworth) Wolcott, March 22, 1788,

Page 63

Page 64

at Sandisfield, Mass., she b. at Sandisfield, Mass., May 8, 1769; d. at Worthington, Ohio, July 28, 1833. They migrated to Worthington in 1797 by ox team.

Their children were:

- i. Emely, b. 1788, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (2) April 4, 1816, Hilton Ross, at St. Albens, Ohio.
- ii. Mary, b. 1790, at Sandisfield; d. 1807, at Worthington, Ohio.
- iii. Gad Fuller, b. 1792; d. young. He was named after his mother's half brother, who d. of starvation while a prisoner of war in New York Harbor.
- iv. Horace, b. March 24, 1799; m. April 15, 1829, Rebecca R. Winchel; lived in Granville, Ohio, and had a family; no record.
- v. Perses, b. 1801; d. 1819.
- vi. Lucy, b. March 20, 1802; m. Nov. 23, 1826, Lunus G. Thrall of St. Albens. Their son, Rev. Homer Thrall, graduated at Kynion College, in 1853.
- vii. Charlotte Bosworth, b. Sept. 8, 1806; m. April 8, 1829, William Bishop of Worthington, Ohio.
- viii. Uriel Smith, b. May 11, 1809.
- ix. Louis Elias, b. 1811; d. young.

Their first three children were born in Sandisfield, Mass.

The following is a copy from a tombstone at Worthington:

"Erected to the memory of Horace Wolcott, who was born in Sandisfield, Mass., May 8, 1769, emigrated to this country in early days, lived 40 years a member of the Presbyterian Church, died triumphantly at Worthington, July 28, 1833."

Lucy Wolcott was born Sept. 11, 1770; died July 31, 1831, aged 61 years.

Page 64

Page 65

URIEL⁶ SMITH, ESQR.

69

Family of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esqr. and first wife Sally Knowles, n,e French, And his second wife Sophronia Church.

He of the sixth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Uriel⁶ Uriel⁵ Solomon⁴ James³ Daniel² Ralph¹).

And the seventh generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Uriel⁷ Uriel⁶ Solomon⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the seventh generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Uriel⁷ Uriel⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamim⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

URIEL⁶ SMITH (Uriel⁵ Solomon⁴ James³ Daniel² Ralph¹), b. Oct. 14, 1780, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Nov. 8, 1863, at Sandisfield in his 84th year; m. (1) Sally Knowles, n,e French, a widow, she b. Sept. 9, 1778, and d. at Sandisfield, May 25, 1818 (see family record). They had five children, all d. young save Myron, who b. 1815, at Sandisfield and d.

there Sept. 21, 1885. He m. Melisse Malon, June 7, 1852, she d. Sept. 5, 1912, at Millriver, Mass. Had: Sarah, b. Oct. 9, 1858; m. Geo. W. Merrill, Sept. 16, 1880, and had Lena L., b. Dec. 23, 1884. She m. Fred E. Lockwood of New Marlborough, Mass., Sept. 16, 1904; no issue. Mary Ella, b. Oct. 13, 1860; m. Ruby Starker; d. (???). Myron, b. Sept. 14, 1874; d. 1884.

Uriel⁶ Smith m. (2) Sophronia Church at North Colebrook, Conn., by Elder Rufus Babcock on Aug. 8, 1819. She the daught. of Dr. Sylvanus Church and Lydia Babcock of Poultney, Vt., she b. March 12, 1800, at Richmond, Vt., and d. at Stratford, Conn., Sept. 9, 1874, aged 74 years and 6 months.

She was buried at Union Cemetery at Stratford, Conn. Her mother was Lydia Babcock, daught. of Elijah Babcock and Sally Brown, b. May 17, 1774, at Stonington, Conn. Dr. Church was son of David Church and Elizabeth Taft, b. June 10, 1770, at New Marlborough, Mass.; m. Lydia Babcock, Jan. 29, 1797,

Page 65

at Poultney, Vt., d. July 26, 1809, at Hinsburgh, Vt., leaving six small children:

- i. Betsey, b. May 10, 1798; m. Joel Hicock, April 18, 1822; d. June 6, 1842.
- ii. Sophronia, b. March 13, 1800; m. Uriel Smith, Esq., Aug. 29, 1819; d. Sept. 9, 1874.
- iii. Lydia, b. July 8, 1802; m. Dr. Hiram Todd, May 21, 1828; d. Dec. 26, 1871.
- iv. Sylvanus, b. Dec. 2, 1803; unm.; d. Sept. 5, 1859.
- v. Lucinda, b. July 27, 1806; m. Elorus D. Meacham, May 21, 1828; d. Nov. 4, 1867.
- vi. Harvy, b. April 12, 1808; m. Emma M. Basset, June 9, 1835; d. Dec. 15, 1877.

Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., was a man of strong physique and endowed with superior mental ability. At the age of 14 his mother, a most superior woman, and of strong religious nature, passed away, which at that formative age was most unfortunate. He then being the only son left to his father, he was greatly humored, and allowed to have his own way in all things. At the age of 23 years he married a widow by the name of Sally Knowls. Her maiden name being Sally French. She being two years his senior, having been born Sept. 9, 1778, and by whom he had five children, all dying as soon as born, save the last one, who was named Myron, who was born in 1814. He was a Representative to the Massachusetts Legislature in 1813, 1814, 1817, 1827, and 1831. His wife, Sarah, died May 25, 1818; and five days after his father, Uriel Smith, died. On Aug. 29, 1819, he married Sophronia Church, of Colebrook, Conn., who was more than 19 years his junior; a superior woman in all respects, and of great energy, taste and refinement, by whom he had 10 children, 7 living to be adults. I am compelled to say of this able man, who was a power in the community where he lived, that in the treatment of his family he was an arrogant despot and ruled with a rod of iron, and never in all his life did he ever speak a kind or endearing word to wife or children. His only thought was to get all the work out of them that was possible.

The only enjoyment his wife or children had was when they were out of his sight. He lived to see his possessions crumble away, and dissipated by his only unworthy son, Myron; and he deserted by all the others. He died at the advanced age of 84 years. The once beautiful house which he built with so much care in 1833, was totally destroyed by fire in March, 1890. It is now difficult to find where the house and outbuildings once stood. The costly stone fences are flat with the ground, and his large farm grown up to bushes. His pretentious monument of red sandstone in an abandoned cemetery, is rapidly crumbling, and soon nothing will remain to show that such a person ever lived in that town. A fit ending of his selfish career. Truly we reap what we sow. History is valuable only as it narrates facts.

The above is written by one of his four surviving sons. (1912).

While in a fit of rage, he changed his will and gave all his property to his oldest son, Myron, who was by his first wife, Sally, and of whom he knew but little, as he had lived south for many years, during which time he had not seen him. He soon came home and took possession of his father's homestead and all his possessions. And with a savage hand he drove out his two youngest half-brothers, one 15 and the other 13 years of age. A few years after his father passed away. He lived long enough, in spite of his intemperate habits, to dissipate his inheritance, and died a bankrupt, leaving a widow and one daughter, whom the writer is pleased to say is a fine woman.

Note.--Solomon⁴ Smith, in 1772, built a frame house to take the place of the one of logs. This was replaced by a substantial brick house in 1833, by Uriel⁶ Smith. This was the one destroyed in March, 1890. On the death of Solomon⁴ Smith, which occurred May 13, 1790, this second son, Uriel⁵ bought the heirs out, including the widow, Susanna, and the children, Amos, Solomon,² Ezekiel and Susanna State, nee Smith. This document is recorded on Record Book 33, page 530, at Great Barrington, Mass.

URIEL⁶ SMITH and Sophronia (Church) Smith had the following children:

Page 67

Page 68

- 95 i. Corrin, b. Sept. 22, 1820.
- 96 ii. Cyrus, b. March 12, 1824.
- 97 iii. Sarah, b. July 4, 1826.
- iv. Uriel, b. Nov. 26, 1829; d. Feb. 9, 1832.
- 98 v. Uriel, b. June 15, 1832.
- 99 vi. Timothy Babcock, b. April 2, 1834.
- 100 vii. Dwight, b. March 13, 1838.
- 101 viii. Zirah, b. May 22, 1840.

All b. at Sandisfield, Mass.

70

CHRISTIANA⁶ SMITH, the 5th child of Dr. Amos Smith of Sandisfield, Mass., b. March 20, 1784; d. March 24, 1872, aged 88 years, at North Colebrook, Conn. She m. Timothy Babcock, son of Elder Rufus Babcock of N. Colebrook. He d. there July 13, 1837, aged 55 years. They had no children. They took Saphronia Church, the writer's mother, when about 10 years old to bring up. She m. Uriel Smith, Esq., of Sandisfield, Aug. 19, 1819, where she had 10 children and passed all but 10 years of her later life. Timothy and Christiana Babcock adopted Timothy Erastus, son of Cyrus Giles Babcock, and a nephew of Timothy Babcock, when but 11 years old. He m. Alice Wheeler and d. west.

71

AMARIAH⁶ SMITH, the 6th child of Dr. Amos⁵ and Christiana (Phelps) Smith (Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. March 10, 1786, at Sandisfield, Mass., and d. there March 24, 1858, aged 72 years. He m. Lucy Phelps, Nov. 28, 1809. She b. at Norfolk, Conn., Oct. 11, 1789; d. at Sandisfield, Mass., March 16, 1876. She a daught. of Joel Phelps; b. at Winsor, Conn., 1732; m. Jerusha Nash at Goshen, Conn., Sept. 9,

1757.

She a daut. of Margaret (Merrick) Nash. Mr. Phelps was a farmer, settled first in Goshen, Conn., where two children were born; then removed to Norfolk, Conn., where he resided up to 1790, then he went to New Haven, Vt., where he d. in

Page 68

Page 69

1799. He served in the Revolution in Capt. Holcoms' Co. He had 10 children, Lucy being the 10th child.

Amariah⁶ Smith and Lucy had 7 children:

- 102 i. Cynthia A., b. Oct. 30, 1810; m. Theron Wolcott.
- ii. Lucy Fidelia, b. May 12, 1813; d. Oct. 26, 1828.
- 103 iii. Phelps Amariah, b. Jan. 13, 1815; d. Feb. 2, 1863.
- 104 iv. Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1818; m. John B. Smith, son of Amosa Smith.
- 105 v. Martha, b. March 9, 1823; m. Algernon Smith, Dec. 24, 1843.
- 106 vi. Hellen, b. Nov. 2, 1827; m. Augustus Hamilton.
- 107 vii. Jerome, b. Oct. 6, 1830; d. May 26, 1848, in his 17th year.

All of Sandisfield, Mass.

Page 69

Page 70

SYLVESTER⁶ SMITH

72

The family of Sylvester⁶ Smith and Laura A. (Cowles) Smith, of North Colebrook, Ct. He of the sixth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the seventh generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Sylvester,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹).

And the seventh generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Sylvester,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

SYLVESTER⁶ SMITH, son of Dr. Amos and Christiana Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Jan. 24, 1788, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at North Colebrook, Ct., July 17, 1865, aged 77 years. He m. Laura A. Cowles of Sandisfield, Jan. 11, 1813. She b. 1791; d. June 10, 1878, aged 87. He was a farmer at North Colebrook, Ct. Two more estimable persons were never united in the bonds of matrimony than Sylvester Smith and Laura A. Cowles. And their strong and sterling qualities appear to have been transmitted to their children and to all his descendants. His son, Milton, was a man of fine mind and love for literature. He left a son, Rufus B. Smith, who is a lawyer of much renown in Madison, Wisconsin, and has but few peers in his profession

in that state. He is known as an honest man and an upright lawyer.

His other son, William A. Smith, was a man of great energy and force of character. He succeeded in acquiring quite a competency from his rocky farms in Colebrook, Conn. In his later life he emigrated to Wichita, Kansas, where he died, leaving much valuable real estate and mortgages. He was a man 6 feet 6 inches tall; was an honorable and honest man and respected by all who knew him.

Their children were:

Page 70

Page 71

- i. Cynthia, b. (???) ; d. unm., at about 20 years of age, at North Colebrook.
- 108 ii. Milton, b. March 16, 1818; d. March 16, 1863, aged 45 years.
- 109 iii. Emily M., b. Feb. 9, 1824; d. July 29, 1903.
- 110 iv. Aurelia D., b. Oct. 11, 1825; d. Nov. 4, 1863.
- 111 v. William Amos, b. Nov. 3, 1828; d. Dec. 4, 1897.
- vi. Laura Christiana, b. May 12, 18--; d. July 8, 1836, aged 20 years.

Page 71

Page 72

ERASTUS6 SMITH

73

The family of Erastus6 Smith and Welthea Benedict. Erastus6 Smith, son of Dr. Amos Smith of Sandisfield, Mass. He of the sixth generation from Ralph1 Smyth, of Eastham (Erastus,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1)

And the seventh generation from Thomas1 Rogers (Erastus,7 Dr. Amos,6 Solomon,5 Hannah4 Smith, n,e Rogers, John3 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1 Rogers).

And the seventh generation from Stephen1 Hopkins (Erastus,7 Dr. Amos;6 Susanna5 Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin4 Snow, Lieut. Joseph3 Snow, Constance2 Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen1 Hopkins).

ERASTUS6 SMITH, son of Dr. Amos5 and Christiana (Phelps) Smith (Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. at Sandisfield, Mass., Feb. 25, 1790; d. Feb. 11, 1875; m. Welthea Benedict of Norfolk, Ct. She d. there Sept. 15, 1880, and was a desc. from two generations of Frances Benedict, who came from Danbury, Ct., in 1760. Was the first settler in the northeast part of the town of Norfolk. He cleared that part of the town of the primeval forest. They, like Erastus Smith, were all farmers. They were all buried in Pond Town burying ground.

Their children were:

- i. Mary C. Smith, m. Herman Swift; d. Nov. 19, 1883.

ii. Francis B. Smith, (Dr.), b. May 14, 1816; m. (1) Sarah

Wolcott of Sandisfield, Oct. 20, 1840. She was a dau. of Josiah Wolcott and Amelia (Cowles) Wolcott, a prominent citizen of that town. He m. (2) Eliza Wolcott, sister of the first wife, and who d. in 1894. He d. in 1899. Both d. at Winsted, Ct. He was a physician and farmer. Served Norfolk as selectman, assessor, member of Board of Relief and Justice of the Peace. As a resident of Winsted,

Page 72

Page 73

Conn., he was a member of the Board of Relief, six years for the town and two for the borough. He was a gifted and highly respected man.

Dr. Francis B. Smith, by his (2) wife, had a son, Rev. Wolcott Francis Smith, born Sept. 24, 1844, who married Mary Webster, of Sandisfield, Mass., Sept. 24, 1876. She was descended from the fifth Colonel Governor of Connecticut, Gen. John Webster. Her father was Squire Abner S. Webster, a man highly respected in Sandisfield, where he represented his district in the General Court. Wolcott Francis Smith has been a Baptist minister for 35 years, and is a preacher of fervor and eloquence. They had but one child, viz:

first

Francis Abner, b. Oct. 24, 1874; graduated with

honors at Peddie Institute, Hightstown, N. J., in 1892, and Collegiate University (B. A.) in 1896. Is a teacher, now master in Girls' High School, Boston, Mass., which is the largest high school in New England. He married Lavina Winchester, Nov. 29, 1900, and have 2 children, Wolcott Winchester, b. Oct. 16, 1903; Francis Webster, b. Aug. 31, 1906.

They reside at 33 Pelton St., West Roxbury, Boston, Mass.

Without the aid and suggestions of Mr. Francis A. Smith the writer would not have attempted to compile this genealogy.

Page 73

Page 74

CALVIN SAGE AND CLARISSA SMITH AND DESCENDANTS

74

CLARISSA SMITH, the dau. of Dr. Amos and Christiana (Phelps) Smith (Solomon, 4 James, 3 Daniel, 2 Ralph).

Was the 7th generation from Thomas Rogers (Clarissa, 7 Dr. Amos, 6 Solomon, 5 Hannah Smith, 4 nee Rogers, John 3 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph 2 Rogers, Thomas 1 Rogers), and the 7th from Stephen Hopkins (Clarissa, 7

Dr. Amos,⁶ Susanna,⁵ Smith, nee Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³
Snow, Constance² Snow, nee Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins.)

She b. Feb. 29, 1794, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. (???), at Sandisfield; m. Calvin Sage of Sandisfield; b. 1776; son of Judiah Sage, 5th generation from Daniel Sage, and 4th from Wm. H. Sage. Mrs. Clarissa Sage was a woman of fine and sympathetic nature, and known by all as "Aunt Clara," and in case of trouble, sickness or death, Aunt Clara was always sent for, as she seemed to know what was the best thing to do. She dropped work and household duties, and responded with alacrity to all such calls, alike to the rich and poor.

Their children were:

- i. Eleazer Holt, b. 1818; d. Jan. 23, 1845.
- ii. William Henry, b. Aug. 13, 1816; d. Sept. 20, 1881.
- iii. Harry S., b. (???), 1820; d. (???).
- iv. Maryette, b. (???), 1824.
- v. Elisha Phelps, b. (???), 1827; d. in the Army, Jan. 20, 1862. William Henry, son of Calvin and Clarissa (Smith) Sage, b. Aug. 13, 1816, and d. Sept. 20, 1881; m. Caroline A. Sage, Nov. 20, 1838, and had children, Francis, b. Jan. 7, 1843; Charles, b. Oct. 14, 1849, d. Jan. 10, 1887; Henry Calvin, b. Dec. 8, 1856, d. Aug. 8, 1863.

Francis⁷ Sage, the eldest of the three sons of Wm. Henry Sage, m. (1) Emma A. Jaynor, Oct. 12, 1864. She d. Nov.

Page 74

Page 75

27, 1878; m. (2) Fannie A. Baker, April 13, 1881, d. Nov. 11, 1883; m. (3) Georgie M. Clark, Sept. 3, 1890. Mr. Francis Sage has one son: Frederic⁸ Joyce Sage, b. April 14, 1869, is unm. and is living in New York City; Ene Mary⁸ Sage, b. Sept. 1, 1865, d. Oct. 20, 1865; William⁸ Baker Sage, b. Nov. 2, 1883, d. 11 months old.

Mr. Francis Sage is in real estate business and insurance in Winsted, Ct.

Page 75

Page 76

HARVY⁶ SMITH

75

Family of Harvy⁶ Smith and Mariah Sacket. He of the sixth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the seventh generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Harvy⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John⁸ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the seventh generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Harvy,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

HARVY⁶ SMITH, son of Dr. Amos and Christiana (Phelps) Smith, b. May 20, 1796, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. July 12, 1876, at Owego, N. Y., aged 80 years; m. Maria Sacket. She b. 1798; d. June 25, 1882, at Owego, N. Y., aged 84 years. Harvy Smith was the 11th of Dr. Amos Smith's 14 children, all b. at Sandisfield, Mass. He was a man of large and powerful build, as were three of his sons, Loyal T., Rev. John C., and Ira Eugene, all being men of strong religious convictions. Rev. John C. was an eloquent and convincing Baptist preacher, respected and loved by all. Harvy⁶ Smith appears to have been a man fond of change of locality, as he moved about a good deal, remaining but a few years in one place. He was a farmer and distiller in his earlier days. He m. Maria Sacket. They spent their later days with their daughter, Mrs. Cynthia M. Newell.

Their children were:

- 112 i. Amos, b. at Sandisfield, Mass., June 14, 1816.
- 113 ii. Loyal Timothy, b. Dec. 22, 1819, at Knox Co., Ohio.
- 114 iii. Cynthia M., b. Sept. 16, 1821, at Grandville, Ohio.
- 115 iv. John C., (Rev.), b. June 4, 1826, at Albinas, Ohio.
- 116 v. Ira Eugene, b. June 9, 1829, at Grandville, Ohio.

There was also a daughter, Christiana, who d. young (no records).

Page 76

Page 77

JARED B. DOWD

Family of Jared B. Dowd and Sally,⁶ n,e Smith, his wife. She of the sixth generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (Sally,⁶ Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹).

And the seventh generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (Sally,⁷ Amos,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the seventh generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Sally,⁷ Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

76

SALLY⁶ SMITH, daught. of Dr. Amos⁵ and Christiana Smith, was the 12th child of Dr. Amos Smith. b. June 20, 1798, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at Lee, Mass., Jan. 20, 1880, aged 81 years 11 months. She, as the writer remembers her, was short of stature, rather light of complexion and light brown hair. She was a most estimable woman, and made the best of her opportunities. She m. Jared B. Dowd at Colebrook, Conn., Feb. 2, 1824. He b. at Sandisfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1802, and d. at Lee, Mass., Oct. 26, 1863. The Dowds were among the earliest settlers of Sandisfield. Henry Dowd, who came from England about the middle of the 17th century, settled at Gilford, Ct.; 4,000 of his desc. are said to be living now in America. Many of whom served in the National Wars, among whom are several church elders. Henry Dowd and his son, Jared B. Dowd,

were born in Sandisfield.

The latter was a man of fine ability. He always took a prominent position in the local debating societies, in which it is said that the talent displayed would frequently do credit to any forum or legislative halls in the nation. Uriel Smith, Esq., and his sons, Corren and Cyrus, and many others of exceptionable fine local talent took leading parts in the debates, in which weighty questions were discussed with dignity and ability. In speaking of the native talent of this once important agricultural town, the writer is reminded of a conversation with the late

Page 77

Page 78

Rev. Platt Holley, in 1874, who was the pastor of the Congregational Church for 16 years in Sandisfield, Mass., during about the height of its prosperity, and the greatest population, in which he said: "I have been located in many towns, some of importance, since I left my pastorate in Sandisfield in the early forties, and can say that never since have I been in a town that had so many superior men, both mentally and physically, as had Sandisfield at that time." He mentioned the "Dowds, the Seares, the Hulls, the Twinings, the Wolcotts, Uriel Smith, and many others." Many of the earliest settlers were Smiths, nearly all of whom came from Eastham, Mass., and were desc. of Ralph Smyth. Many came from there of other names, and from other parts of Eastern or Central Massachusetts, none of whom had ever been rocked in the lap of luxury; but were men composed of the right "stuff" to fell the forests, build roads and bridges, and wrench a living out of the rocky and inhospitable soil. The first settler arrived in 1750, Mr. Thomas Brown, of Suffield, Conn. In 1754 a church was established; Jonathan Edwards of Stockbridge preached the ordination sermon in a barn.

Their children were:

- 117 i. John, b. March 4, 1825, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- ii. Mary C., b. (???), 1828, at Sandisfield; d. at Beloit, Wis., 1902.
- 118 iii. Rex Jared, the 3d and last child of Jared B. and Sally Smith Dowd, b. Oct. 24, 1833, at Sandisfield.

Page 78

Page 79

IRA6 SMITH

77

Descendants of Ira6 Smith, Sr., and his wives Lovina Hubbard, and Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock. He the son of Dr. Amos Smith and Christiania (Phelps) of Sandisfield, Mass. He of the sixth generation from Ralph1 Smyth of Eastham, Mass. (Ira,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1).

And the seventh generation from Thomas1 Rogers (Ira,7 Dr. Amos,6 Solomon,5 Hannah4 Smith, n,e Rogers, John8 Rogers, Lieut. Joseph2 Rogers, Thomas1 Rogers).

And the seventh generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Ira,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

IRA⁶ SMITH, son of Dr. Amos⁵ and Christiana (Phelps) Smith Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. in Sandisfield, Mass., Aug. 8, 1800; d. in Barkhamsted, Conn., Sept. 20, 1883; m. (1) Lavina Hubbard, March 17, 1824. She b. Nov. 4, 1802, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Dec. 21, 1840, aged 38 years. He m. (2) Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock, at Otis, Jan. 1, 1842. She b. in Otis, April 12, 1809, and d. Oct. 30, 1880, at Barkhamsted, Conn.

Children by (1) wife, Lavina, were:

- 119 i. Daniel Phelps, b. Sept. 21, 1826, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 120 ii. Fidelia, b. June 5, 1829; m. Chas. Brown.
- 121 iii. Jackson, b. Jan. 20, 1833.
- 122 iv. Lawrence, b. June 26, 1835.
- 123 v. Lavina, b. Sept. 23, 1838.
- 124 vi. Ira Amos, b. Dec. 19, 1840.

Ira⁶ Smith, by (2) wife, Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock, had:

125 vii. Shubael Dimock, b. Oct. 7, 1845, at Sandisfield, Mass.

Page 79

Page 80

126 viii. Emeline Oliva, b. Dec. 8, 1847; m. Cyrus W. Ives.
127 ix. Thomas Z., b. Nov. 21, 1851; m. Kate Case, at Winsted, Conn., March (???), 1883; d. Nov. 6, 1883, at Barkhamsted, Conn.

NOTE:--Ira⁶ Smith, Sr., was a man of fine natural ability, which appears to have been transmitted to his son Ira, Jr., and to others of his children.

Page 80

Page 81

JOSHUA⁶ SMITH

78

Descendants of Joshua Smith⁵ and Freeloove Kibbee:

JOSHUA⁶ SMITH, son of Joshua,⁵ and Freeloove (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. March 11, 1772; m. Martha and had:

- i. Douglas, b. April 11, 1798, at New Marlborough, Mass.
- ii. Isaac, b. March 18, 1799, at New Marlborough, Mass. His (2) wife was Pattie Taylor. He went West, where he died.

IRA,⁶ (DR.), son of Joshua⁵ and Freelope (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Feb. 13, 1774, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. there March 28, 1855, aged 81 years; m. Mariame Breckenridge of Dillingham, Mass. Was a graduate of Williams College and graduated as an M. D. at Yale Medical College. He taught school in his early days, and prepared for college at Robins' School at Norfolk, Conn. He was a fine Latin and Greek scholar and wrote poems fluently in more than one language. Was an inventor of a flying machine, for which he took out a patent, probably the first one filed at the U. S. Patent Office.

His children were:

- i. Hulda A., b. (???) ; unm. ; d. Jan. 1897, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 128 ii. James Joshua, b. (???) ; d. in the Army, 186--.
- iii. Cordelia E., d. Dec. 13, 1829; possibly the first born.

OLIVER⁶ SMITH, son of Joshua⁵ and Freelope (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 81

Page 82

b. Dec. 19, 1775, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at Denmark, N. Y.; m. Mary Vrooman and had Freelope⁷ Smith.

EUNICE⁶ SMITH, daut. of Joshua⁵ and Freelope (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), m. Bayly Goodrich.

ISAAC⁶ SMITH, son of Joshua⁵ and Freelope Smith, b. Feb. 17, 1780; d. 1807, aged 27 years.

SAMUEL⁶ SMITH, son of Joshua⁵ and Freelope Smith (Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Jan. 3, 1782, at Sandisfield, and d. there (???) (???) , on his father's old homestead; unm. Was killed felling a tree.

PERSIS⁶ SMITH, daut. of Joshua⁵ and Freelope Smith, b. June 2, 1784, at Sandisfield, and d. there in 1843; m. Lyman Leonard of Sandisfield, and had:

- i. George, b. (???) ; d. in Sandisfield.
- ii. Hiram.
- iii. Henry.
- iv. Caroline.
- v. Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1787; d. young.

Hulda Smith, daut. of Joshua; m. Mr. Ayrult, and d. near
Rochester, N. Y.

85

LYDIA⁶ SMITH, daut. of Joshua⁵ and Freeloove (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴
James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 82

Page 83

b. July 25, 1785, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Joseph Davis, and d. at the
West. They had Freeloove Davis.

86

RUEL⁶ SMITH, son of Joshua⁵ and Freeloove (Kibbee) Smith (Joshua,⁴
James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

And the 7th generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower, Ruel,⁷
Joshua,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut.
Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers,

And the 8th generation from Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower, Ruel,⁸
Joshua,⁷ Joshua,⁶ Mercy⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Stephen⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³
Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins,

Ruel Smith was a merchant in New York City. The firm of "Smith & Mills"
was formed about 1855. They did a large trade in Front St., near
Fletcher St., on East Side. The firm was later changed to "Smith, Mills
& Co." They did a large business in wines, sugar and rice. Mr. Drake
Mills had a brother living in Charleston, S. C., who shipped to them
large quantities of rice for many years. Mr. Ruel Smith was short,
thick-set, and an active man. He had a large place in Skaneateles, N.
Y., where he spent much of his time in his later days. But after
becoming a widower, he lived at the St. Nicholas Hotel, when in town.
Mr. Smith and his partner, Drake Mills, and the Mills of Charleston,
after whom the Mills House there was named, and another brother by the
name of Mills, and Celestia (Mills) Smith, wife of Ruel Smith⁶ were all
born in Sandisfield, Mass., and were fine examples of energy, thrift
and enterprise of the early inhabitants of that hilly town. The writer
has walked many a time over the fields that they had cultivated with
their own hands, and remembers the old house where

they were all born, and has seen the plot in the old
abandoned cemetery where their parents, Drake Mills and his wife,
Celestia Mills, were buried. Ruel⁶ Smith was b. March 13, 1787, at
Sandisfield; d. Sept. 6, 1873, in New York City, 86 years old. He m.
Celestia Mills of Sandisfield, Aug. 13, 1824. She the daut. of Drake
and Celestia Mills; b. Aug. 22, 1798; d. Feb. 6, 1829, at New York
City.

Page 83

Their children were:

- 129 i. James Mills, b. Oct. 20, 1825, at Lenox, Mass.; d. Jan. 12, 1902, N. Y. C.
ii. Sarah Celestia, b. Sept. 7, 1827, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; d. April 20, 1829, 30 Cliff St., N. Y. C.
- 130 iii. Edmond Ruel, b. Feb. 2, 1829, at Cliff St., N. Y. C.

NOTE: Ruel Smith⁶ was a Corporal in the Revolution.

87

BENJAMIN⁶ SMITH, son of Benjamin⁵ and Phebe⁵ Smith (Benjamin,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Oct. 20, 1798, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. (???) ; m. Rhoda Webster, May 14, 1833, and had:

- i. Harvy Sacket, b. Aug. 5, 1834.
ii. Emila Carissa, b. Aug. 5, 1834.

88

JOHN B.⁶ SMITH, son of Amasa⁵ and Ruth (Snow) Smith (Benjamin,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Dec. 18, 1795, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Fanny (???). Had:

- i. John Harlan, b. March 25, 1819.
ii. Richard Baxter, b. Jan. 26, 1821.
iii. Fannie Florette, b. Oct. 30, 1823.
iv. Edward Eugene, b. Feb. 13, 1826.
v. Harriet Ann, b. March 6, 1828.
vi. Mary Josephine, b. Oct. 15, 1832.

All b. in Sandisfield, Mass.

89

DENSA⁶ SMITH, daught. of Henry⁵ and Ruth (Twining) Smith (Henry,⁵ Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. Oct. 5, 1787; m. James Simons. Lived and d. in New Hartford, Conn.

89A

MARTIN⁶ SMITH, son of Henry⁵ and Ruth Twining Smith (Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), b. July 31, 1794, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. (???); m. Samantha (Pelton) Smith; d. Feb. 17, 1890. They had one daught., Sarah, b. May 4, 1820, in Tolland, Mass.; d. Feb. 17, 1890; m. Dec. 24, 1838, Joseph Gilbert Goodwin; he b. Jan. 31, 1818; d. Jan. 24, 1899, at New Hartford, Conn. They had one son, Scott Goodwin,⁸ b. May 19, 1851, at New Hartford, Conn.; m. (1) Sept. 10, 1873, Mary Arabella Wheeler; b. April 8, 1852; daught. of James J. and Mary (Carpenter) Wheeler of Colebrook, Conn. She d. Oct. 11, 1892; m. (2) Oct. 26, 1893, Eva Henrietta Winnie, b. April 16, 1875, daught. of Annie Sarah (Haynes)

and Fitch Benjamin Winnie of Hartford, Conn.

They had Craig Wynne,9 b. Sept. 13, 1912, at North Hartford, Conn. Their children by (1) wife: May Gilbert,9 b. June 21, 1878; m. (1) March 25, 1896, Alfred Frara Field, Jr.; m. (2) Carlton Gordon Gould. She had one son by (2) husband, Carlton Gordon Gould, b. Feb. 14, 1908. Living in New Haven, Conn.

90

ROSWELL6 SMITH, son of Henry5 and Ruth (Twining) Smith (Phineas,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. July 4, 1789; d. in the spring of 1867, at West Granville, Conn., from injuries he received from a runaway horse, and from which he d. in a few days. No record of his family.

91

RUSSELL6 SMITH, son of Henry5 and Ruth (Twining) Smith (Phineas,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. Oct. 10, 1800, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. April 9, 1862, at Sandisfield; m. (1) Clarissa Shepard of Barkhampsted, Conn. She d. Oct. 17, 1843, at Sandisfield; m. (2) Maria E. Moses of Edmeston, N. Y. She d. March 10, 1875, aged 59 years, b. 1816.

Page 85

Page 86

There were no issue by (1) wife. Those by (2) wife were:

- 131 i. Newton, b. Dec. 5, 1847; d. Dec. 11, 1897, at Delta, Colo.
- 132 ii. Fidelia M., b. July 11, 1849; m. Oct. 16, 1898, Timothy Baldwin of Colebrook, Conn.
- 133 iii. Nelson, b. Oct. 12, 1851; m. Nov. 19, 1897, Mary Charanne at Sandisfield.
- iv. Hattie, b. Dec. 5, 1856; d. 1864 at Sandisfield.

Page 86

Page 87

SEVENTH GENERATION

92

DENNIS7 SMITH, son of Benjamin6 and Prudence Smith (Eleazer,5 Levi,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1), b. Sept. 13, 1793, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Feb. 5, 1830, aged 37 years, at Sandisfield; m. Oct. 8, 1817, Lamera Persons of Sandisfield. She b. Aug. 6, 1799; d. March 3, 1839, aged 40 years.

Their children were:

- i. Dennis Algernon, b. Nov. 12, 1818, at Sandisfield; d. Jan. 11, 1878, aged 59 years, at Jolpin, Mo. He married Martha Smith, Dec. 26, 1834. She a daught. of Amariah Smith and Lucy (Phelps) Smith; b. at Sandisfield, Nov. 12, 1828. She was living in 1910, in Missouri. Her husband, Dennis Algernon, d. in Missouri. His widow, Martha, brought his remains back to Sandisfield and buried them at the cemetery at New Boston. They had two children: 1, Bird, b. May 13, at Sandisfield; d. Jan. 21, 1908, at St. Louis. Was killed by the cars. Was m. She d. Sept. 3, 1908, leaving no issue. 2, Lucy, b. Dec. 27, 1909; m. twice; both husbands dead. Left no issue.

This family is found under the heading of the descendants of Amariah Smith and wife, Lucy. Fred Persons, b. Feb. 21, 1823; d. Aug. 12, 1876, aged 52, at Wichita, Kan.; m. Aurillia Smith, daught. of Sylvester Smith and Laura Cowles Smith, This family found under desc. of Sylvester Smith. Emily, b. July 16, 1825; m. George Shepard of Sandisfield.

Page 87

Page 88

WILLIAM⁷ SMITH

93

Family of William⁷ Smith and Sarah Maria Rood. He of the seventh generation from Ralph¹ Smyth (William⁷ Solomon⁶ Solomon⁵ Solomon⁴ James³ Daniel² Ralph¹).

And the eighth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers (William⁸ Solomon⁷ Solomon⁶ Solomon⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the eighth generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (William⁸ Solomon⁷ Solomon⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

Thomas Rogers and his son Joseph Rogers, and Stephen Hopkins and his daughter Constance Hopkins were all passengers on the Mayflower.

WILLIAM⁷ SMITH, son of Solomon⁶ and Lucy (Paine) Smith (Solomon⁵ Solomon⁴ James³ Daniel² Ralph¹), b. at Sandisfield, Mass., July 21, 1803; d. at Sheridan, Ill., Sept. 3, 1901, aged 98 years; m. Sarah Maria Rood, Nov. 27, 1834, at Sandisfield, Mass. She b. Sept. 11, 1812, at Sandisfield; d. Jan. 23, 1890, at Sheridan, Ill. She the daught. of James Rood and Sarah (Babcock) Rood. Sarah Babcock, the daught. of Elijah Babcock and Sarah Brown; Elijah Babcock's children b. at North Stonington, Conn., from where he removed to Canaan, Conn., and later to Poultany, Vt. William⁷ Smith and Sarah Maria Rood Smith had the following children:

- 134 i. Amelia J., b. Jan. 2, 1836, at Binghamton, N. Y.
- 135 ii. Lucy A., b. Nov. 14, 1837, at Newark, Ill.
- 136 iii. Laura Caroline, b. Sept. 19, 1839, at Newark, and d. there Oct. 4, 1847.

137 iv. Caroline Harriet, b. Aug. 24, 1845, at Newark.

138 v. Emily Judson, b. Feb. 3, 1848, at Newark.

Page 88

Page 89

A SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF WILLIAM SMITH AND HIS WIFE, SARAH MARIA (ROOD),
BY THEIR DAUGHTER, MRS. A. J. BEEBE.

William Smith was born July 2, 1803, in Standisfield, Mass., His father was Solomon Smith, the third, and his mother was Lucy Paine. His father died when he was 3 years old, and his brother, Solomon, was two days old. My father was placed with relatives by his mother and lived in Becket, Mass., for a time. At an early age he left his adopted home to face the world and strive to maintain himself, and earn his own living. He soon became a staunch youth, developing an excellent constitution, and accustomed himself to the severe labor in subduing the primeval forests of the Berkshire Hills, and laying the stone fences which are a familiar feature even now in New England. At this time he took a decided stand on the temperance question, and though it was the custom in those early days for all to partake of spiritous liquors he saw and appreciated the attendant evils of those habits, and formed a firm resolve to refuse all such beverages. He married Sarah Maria Rood on Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 27, 1834.

Soon after marriage he began to wish for wider fields to conquer, and removed to Binghamton, Broom County, N. Y. State, in 1836. But he found the clearing of the land very laborious and rather discouraging. Then with a company of relatives and neighbors, he concluded to emigrate to the West. My two uncles, mother's brothers--Levi F. Rood and Launcelott Rood--had been prospecting, and decided that the Fox River Valley, Ill., was a desirable location. There was the beautiful river and picturesque landscape and continuous prairie land, suitable for cultivation, without the great labor of clearing the forest trees. It was at the close of the Black Hawk War, and the Indians had just left the country, but had burned nearly all the forest trees. One house had already been built, but father soon built another, making it as comfortable as possible. The hardships they underwent were indeed great. No fences, no bridges, no railroads, telegraphs, or telephones, or mail delivery, as we have at the present day. Chicago was a small frontier town, a few buildings built near

Page 89

Page 90

Fort Dearborn. But it afforded a market for the produce raised upon the farms of Northern Illinois. I remember well my father driving sixty miles to Chicago with his grain. It required four days to go and return. He would bring the groceries and dry goods supplies for the family. No obstacles would deter him. Stormy weather or bad roads, and we always knew father would return about sunset of the fourth day, bringing needed supplies. Father purchased his farm in 1836. And with the exception of seven years that he resided in Sandwich, Ill., while my brother-in-law took charge of the farm, he lived continuously there. Mother's health failed, and they returned to the old home to spend their remaining days. He lived a quiet and methodical life, abstemious in his diet, with long daily walks, reading the daily papers, and was always

interested in the politics of the day, and the general public welfare of the country; an upright citizen, honorable in all his dealings with his fellow men. He had almost uninterrupted good health, until the last year of his life, when he died of pneumonia at the advanced age of 98 years and 2 months.

Note.--This, and the following sketch of Sarah Maria Rood Smith, were written by Mrs. Amelia J. Beebe, their eldest daughter, one year before her death.

Mrs. Sarah Maria Rood Smith was born Sept. 11, 1812, in the town of Sandisfield, Mass. She was a bright, vivacious rosycheeked girl. She was educated in the schools of the town and at Westfield Academy, Mass., which was under the care of the Rev. Dr. Davis, a famous educator in those days. She showed unusual aptitude in her studies, so that she soon became a teacher, and taught five seasons before her marriage, which occurred on Nov. 27, 1834, at Sandisfield, Mass. She was a most diligent and thorough housekeeper, and most devoted to her family. She endured with great fortitude the hardships of frontier life, and was most sacrificing in her efforts for the good of others. Mr. and Mrs. Smith celebrated their golden wedding in 1884, which was attended by a large assembly of people. Her closing years were marked by suffering and great debility. She passed away Jan. 23, 1890. Aged 77 years, 4 months and 12 days.

Page 90

Page 91

94

SOLOMON⁷ SMITH, son of Solomon⁶ and Lucy (Paine) Smith (Solomon,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Sandisfield, Mass., Oct. 31, 1806; m. Lydia Lavina Rood of Sandisfield, at Mission Township, Ill. (later called Sheridan), March 15, 1836. She was a sister of Mrs. William Smith, in other words, they married sisters. They remained in Illinois but a short time, as both were homesick and they yearned for the rugged scenery of their youth and settled in Konkopot, then a part of Canaan, Conn., but later of New Marlborough, Mass., on a small farm of productive soil, where they lived in contentment the rest of their lives. She passed away Jan. 31, 1864, and he April 27, 1881, aged 75 years. They had no issue. James Rood, her father, b. Aug. 4, 1772; d. March 30, 1849, aged 76 years, 6 months, 26 days. Sarah Rood, her mother, b. Sept. 4, 1776; d. Sept. 16, 1860, aged 84 years.

95

CORRIN⁷ SMITH, son of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia (Church) Smith (Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 22, 1820, at Sandisfield, Mass. His boyhood was passed in working on his father's farm and attending school. At the age of 16 years he was appointed to teach a district school in the southern part of that town, known as the Person's District, in which he succeeded so well that he concluded to make that his profession. He taught many

schools in that and adjoining towns, and in Columbia Co., N. Y., the last one being in New Lebanon, N. Y. In his earlier life he passed the summers at home, helping in the farm work. He was handicapped most of his life with poor health, due to an injury in his early boyhood, and from which he never recovered. About 1845 he entered the employ of Tilden & Co., of New Lebanon, N. Y., when he took charge of their general store.

While there he was appointed Town Clerk. About this time he married Martha Hull, of a prominent and influential family

Page 91

Page 92

of New Lebanon. He died there March 5, 1851, in his 31st year, and though he has been dead 61 years, he is still remembered by the old people there, who say of him that "he was a public spirited man and a power in the community." He had tactful and winning ways. He was a fluent speaker, and took a leading part in a local debating society. He also took an active part in organizing a local lodge of Odd Fellows. A surviving friend says, "he knows of no funeral as large and well attended as that of Corrin Smith." Albert Hull, a surviving son of the late ex-Governor Hull of Sandisfield, who was an intimate friend and school companion of his in their boyhood, says of him, "Had Corrin Smith lived and had good health, he would surely have made his mark in the world, as he had seldom ever known a man of as fine mental ability."

His widow, Martha, married Milton Smith, of North Colebrook, Conn. He and Corrin Smith were second cousins and friends. They had one son and two daughters.

For the family of Milton Smith and wife, Martha, see in another part of this genealogy.

96

CYRUS⁷ SMITH, son of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia Church Smith (Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 12, 1824, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Aug. 31, 1891, at Smith, Nevada. His education was received in the public schools of Sandisfield. After leaving home he was engaged in teaching school and other pursuits, but was soon overtaken by the California fever and in 1850 sailed by the way of the Isthmus to the land of gold. His success in the mines warranted his return to the East in the winter of 1852 to purchase cattle to be driven across the plains to California. This he did in the spring of 1853, as described in the biography of his brother, Timothy. After arriving in California in September of that same year, he located on the San Joaquin River, about thirty miles from Stockton, and followed stock raising until the year 1859, when he was joined by his brother, Timothy, Stratton and others, and drove their cattle over the Sierras to

Page 92

Page 93

Walker River, to a valley they named Smith Valley. Here he followed ranching and stock raising up to the time of his death. He was fond of reading, a man of great industry, sterling worth and ready wit. He died, Aug. 31, 1891, at his home, and is buried beside his two children in Smith Valley. He m. in 1882, Miss Kate Sweetman, of England.

His children were:

- i. Jessey S., b. Sept. 9, 1883; d. (???), 1888, at the age of 5 years.
- 139 ii. Kate Pearl, b. Dec. 18, 1884; m. Gallenner.
- iii. George Dwight, b. Feb. 22, 1886; d. aged 2 years.
- 140 iv. Ella May, b. July 20, 1887.

97

SARAH⁷ SMITH, daut. of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia (Church) Smith, b. July 4, 1826; d. at White Hall, N. Y., Dec. 23, 1849, where she had gone on a visit to her aunt, Lucinda, Mrs. Florus D. Meacham and family, about Sept. 9th of that year. She died of scrofulous consumption. She was unm., and 23 years, 4 months and 9 days old. She was short of stature; had darkbrown hair and gray eyes. She was always actuated by the best of motives, and was of a deep religious nature. She was buried at White Hall, N. Y.

98

URIEL⁷ SMITH, son of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia (Church) Smith, b. June 15, 1832; m. Eliza (???), who d. in 1903, at Sacramento, Cal. He has been a practicing dentist for more than half a century. In New Orleans, Havana, Cuba, Virginia City, Nev., Sacramento, Cal., and Chico, Cal. He graduated at law in Colorado in a class of 25 applicants, only five passing, and he the head of the five. He is now, 1912, practicing dentistry in Sacramento, Cal., and still thinks himself quite a young man, and expects to be able to ride his bicycle for many years to come.

Page 93

Page 94

TIMOTHY BABCOCK⁷ SMITH

99

TIMOTHY BABCOCK⁷ SMITH, son of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia Church Smith (Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April 2, 1834, at Sandisfield, Mass. He is of the 8th generation from Thomas Rogers of the Mayflower, Timothy⁸ Babcock, Uriel,⁷ Uriel,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Lieut. Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers. And the 8th from Stephen Hopkins, also of the Mayflower, Timothy⁸ Babcock, Uriel,⁷ Uriel,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Snow, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins.

Timothy Babcock Smith was born in Sandisfield, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, on April 2, 1834, seventh son of Uriel (2nd) and Sophronia Church Smith.

His boyhood days were spent on his father's farm, doing the chores allotted to all New England farm boys.

Timothy attended the country school--when in session--until he was 16 years of age, when he went to Bristol, Conn., to learn the art of rule making, where he remained for one year.

Not finding this to his liking he secured the position with Tilden & Co., in New Lebanon, which had been left vacant by the death of his brother Corrin.

This proved satisfactory to both the lad and his employers and his life's calling seemed settled, but the unthought of came in an enticing offer to view the land of gold from his brother Cyrus, who had just returned from California to purchase a drove of cattle to be driven west across the plains. Cyrus and Chandler Stratton, also of Sandisfield, Mass., offered Timothy the chance to return with them, which he gladly accepted.

The latter part of March, 1853, found them on their way, traveling by rail to Cleveland, Ohio, thence to Cincinnati, by boat down the Ohio River, and up the Mississippi River to St.

Page 94

Page 95

Louis, where the supplies of flour, beans, bacon, hard bread, molasses, coffee, salt and vinegar were purchased.

From there by boat to Quincy, Ill., which was their headquarters while buying the cattle, mostly from Adams and Hancock counties. Besides the cattle they purchased five saddle horses, twelve head of oxen and two wagons.

Five other young men joined them here, glad of the opportunity to work their way to California.

They crossed the Mississippi by ferry to Alexandria, N. E. Mo., then westward to Missouri River, crossing at Council Bluffs. The ferries were so congested they were obliged to wait several days for their turn to cross.

One day while returning from the ferries where Timothy had been making arrangements for their crossing, he was ordered to stop and deliver by two mounted men. Not caring to discuss the matter with them he fled as fast as his horse could go. Having a better mount than they, he made good his escape to the nearest emigrant camp.

Leaving the Missouri they soon ferried the Elk Horn and traveled nearly four hundred miles along the Platte River, a stretch without a tree to break the monotony of the scene, or to furnish wood for fires. It was necessary to use buffalo chips and weeds for cooking.

While going up the Platte route Timothy had a severe attack of lung fever, brought on by the many drenchings received passing through the Iowa country. Through the kindness of Mr. and Mrs. Morey, who had some homeopathic remedies, he was better in about five weeks.

In this section were many herds of buffalo, sometimes roaming quietly, sometimes running with their peculiar short lope. These were killed in sufficient numbers to supply fresh meat. Constant vigilance had to be kept over teams and cattle lest they stampede with these running masses. Fortunately the distant rumble heard for miles always warned of their approach.

Several bands of Indians were also seen, but no trouble ensued and they passed unmolested.

In crossing from the Platte to Salt Lake, they had the misfortune one dark night to lose their saddle horses, either by Indians

Page 95

Page 96

or white thieves. After waiting in rain for several days for some trace of the horses, they were obliged to drive the cattle on foot the rest of the eight hundred or more miles. On the way from Salt Lake to the Sierras they were ten days without flour, and lived on beans and buffalo meat, secured on the plains. They crossed the Sierras by the pass then known as "Johnson Cut-off," past Lake Tahoe to Placerville and from there to Stockton, a journey of six months from Massachusetts. At Stockton Timothy left the train and went to Placer County to try his luck in the mines. Here he met and entered partnership with Philip Armour--afterwards of Chicago--who had some partially worked mining claims. At the expiration of two years he sold the mines and bought an interest in the stock with Cyrus and Stratton on the San Joaquin river.

Owing to the dry winter of 1858-59 and shortage of feed it was necessary to seek new pastures.

Some emigrants brought reports of abundance of grass on Walker river, then Utah, now Nevada. So in July, 1859, the cattle were driven back across the Sierras, a distance of about two hundred miles, to Walker river in Antelope Valley. Later in the season they drove further down the river to the fertile and pretty little valley, which they named "Smith Valley," owing to the "Smiths" being in the majority. Many and thrilling were the hardships of the pioneer days in this Indian country.

For several years the nearest post-office and store was Genoa, a distance of forty miles and each letter cost twenty-five cents.

In 1860 he located, and some years later purchased from the government, a ranch on Walker river in this valley, where he raised stock and conducted a very successful dairy business.

In 1867, at Sweetwater, he was married to Miss Margaret Nichol of Galt, Canada. On this ranch three children were born: Dwight Timothy, James Uriel and Margaret Sophronia.

In 1864 he was elected the second justice of the peace in Esmeraldo County. In 1874 elected commissioner of the county, and re-elected after a four-year term, for another term of two years.

In 1871 he planted the first alfalfa in that section of the State.

In 1897 he sold his entire interests in Nevada and moved to his present home in Berkeley, California, February, 1912.

Page 96

Page 97

They had two sons and one daughter, born in Smith, Nevada:

- 141 i. Dwight Timothy, b. Sept. 6, 1868.
- 142 ii. James Uriel, b. Sept. 6, 1871.
- 143 iii. Margie Sophronia, b. May 2, 1876.

100

DWIGHT⁷ SMITH (Dr.), son of Uriel⁸ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia (Church) Smith,

b. March 13, 1838, at Sandisfield, Mass. He attended the district school of his neighborhood, but spent most of his time working on his father's farm, which consisted in milking and attending the dairy, chopping wood, making maple sugar, laying stone fences, ploughing, making hay, etc. At that time no machinery was used and all farm work was done by hand. He remembers when all cooking was done over fireplaces; but soon cooking stoves came into use. He distinctly remembers when the first matches were introduced into that town. Prior to that time fire was preserved from day to day, by covering the live coals in ashes before the family retired for the night. When 15 years and 4 months old he left home to try to make his own living. He worked on farms in the summer time and attended school in the winter, doing chores for his board. He attended the Norfolk, Conn., Academy for a time, living most of the time with the widow of Judge Pettibone, known as Aunt "Sukee." He soon began teaching district schools, at which he was a success, with what had previously been unmanageable schools. After two winters of this experience, he went to Baltimore Co., Maryland, where he taught for two years at the early part of the war. At that time, his father having passed away (1863), he was called home to Sandisfield to assist his mother in looking after her interest in the estate of her deceased husband. He was urged by the Drs. Welch of Norfolk, Conn., to study for a physician, as they said "nature had made him for that profession," but instead he began the study of dentistry, with Dr. R. B. Curtiss, of Winsted, Conn. Later he attended lectures at the New York College of Dentistry, but later graduated at the Baltimore Dental College. He practiced

Page 97

Page 98

that profession in the fashionable parts of New York City for over 40 years, and retired in 1906. He m. Mary Ella Davidson, of 82 Madison Ave., N. Y. C., Nov. 29, 1881. She was the dau. of Chas. M. and Ellen L. Davidson. She b. Aug. 25, 1847, at Brooklyn, N. Y. They have been living at Portchester, N. Y., since 1897. He is as active as ever, in spite of his 74 years.

ZIRAH⁷ SMITH, son of Uriel⁶ Smith, Esq., and Sophronia (Church) Smith,

b. May 22, 1840. He worked on the farm at home and attended the district school; but when but 14 years of age he was obliged to leave home and try to earn his living. He, like his other brothers, worked on farms in the summer and attended school in the winter time, until he had obtained sufficient education to teach school. He taught in Baltimore Co., Md., for two years. In 1863 he joined his brothers, Cyrus and Timothy, at Smith, Nevada, where he engaged in stock-raising and ranching. About 1900 he retired from active work and went to live with his brother Timothy B., and family at Berkeley, Cal. At times he has suffered greatly with rheumatism, and later with dropsey; but is of late quite well. He is quite a reader of daily papers and historical books. Is well informed and a highly conscientious man, and beloved by all who know him.

CYNTHIA A.⁷ SMITH, daut. of Amariah and Lucy (Phelps) Smith,

b. Oct. 30, 1810, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Theron K. Wolcott, Feb. 13, 1836, son of Samuel Wolcott and Lucy Wolcott of Sandisfield, b. Jan. 25, 1811. Their children were: Ellen, b. (???), and unm., a school teacher. She d. at Lawrence, Kan., about 1845. Carrol, b. (???), living in Springfield, Mass.; is an expert in fine clocks. Henry and Henrietta (twins). Henry served in the Civil War. Henrietta, m.; d., left one

Page 98

Page 99

child. Fidelia L. Louisa M., b. 1846; d. June 24, 1862, aged 16. Samuel. Theron R., Jr. Theron Wolcott, Sr., d. July 20, 1888, aged 77 years. His wife Cynthia A., d. Nov. 21, 1892, aged 81 years. She spent her last days in the house once occupied by her Aunt Christiana Babcock at North Colebrook, Conn., where five of her children died. All are buried in the cemetery in the south part of the town of Sandisfield, where the parents of Cynthia A. and her grandparents, Dr. Amos and Christiana (Phelps-Smith) Holt are buried.

PHELPS AMARIAH⁷ SMITH, son of Amariah⁶ and Lucy (Phelps) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 13, 1815, bapt. Sandisfield; d. Feb. 2, 1863, at the South. He m. and left one son. No further record of him.

MARY⁷ SMITH, daut. of Amariah⁶ and Lucy (Phelps) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Aug. 22, 1818, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. John Smith. They went South where they died, leaving a number of children, of which the writer finds no record.

MARTHA⁷ SMITH, daut. of Amariah⁶ and Lucy (Phelps) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 9, 1823; m. Algernon Smith of Sandisfield, Mass., Dec. 24, 1843. His full name was Dennis Algernon, though the "Dennis" was dropped. He b. Nov. 12, 1818, at Sandisfield, a son of Dennis Smith and Lamira (Persons) Smith. Dennis was the son of Benjamin Smith and Prudence of Sandisfield.

His brother, Frederick Persons Smith, m. Aurelia, daut. of Sylvester and Laura Smith. Algernon Smith d. in Missouri, Jan. 18, 1878, aged 59 years, where he and family had migrated soon after the Civil War. Martha brought his

Page 99

Page 100

remains back to Sandisfield, where they were buried at New Boston. They had two children b. in Sandisfield:

- i. Bird, b. May 13, 1849; d. June 21, 1909, at St. Louis, killed by the cars. He m. (???) ; she d. Sept. 3, 1908, but left no issue.
- ii. Lucy, b. (???) ; d. Dec. 27, 1909. She m. twice, both husbands dead. They resided at Rolla, Mo. The last known of Martha she was nearly blind.

HELEN⁷ SMITH, daut. of Amariah⁶ and Lucy (Phelps) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Nov. 2, 1827, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Oct. 26, 1909; m. Augustine Hamilton, b. (???) ; d. June 11, 1899, at Sandisfield, Mass.

Their children were:

- i. Hiram Hamilton, b. June 4, 1849; d. Oct. 11, 1870.
- ii. Algernon, b. Nov. 18, 1852; d. March 30, 1910.

JEROME⁷ SMITH, the youngest son of Amariah⁶ and Lucy (Phelps) Smith,

was his father's chief hope and expectation, and his death, May 26, 1848, at the age of 17 years was a blow to which he never fully recovered, though he did not pass away until March 24, 1858, at the age of 72 years. Lucy, his widow, lived to the advanced age of 87 years. She passed her last days with her daughter, Mrs. Augustine Hamilton, at her old homestead at Sandisfield.

The writer remembers Jerome Smith and that he was very much liked by all his young acquaintances. He also attended his funeral, which was a sad occasion, though the writer was but ten years old at the time. He also distinctly remembers Amariah Smith, as being a fine man, and also all of his generation.

Page 100

Page 101

MILTON⁷ SMITH

108

Milton⁷ Smith, son of Sylvester⁶ and Laura (Cowles) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹). He of the eighth generation from Thomas¹ Rogers of the Mayflower (Milton,⁸ Sylvester,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Hannah⁴ Smith, n,e Rogers, John³ Rogers, Joseph² Rogers, Thomas¹ Rogers).

And the eighth generation from Stephen¹ Hopkins (Milton,⁸ Sylvester,⁷ Dr. Amos,⁶ Susanna⁵ Smith, n,e Hopkins, Benjamin⁴ Snow, Lieut. Joseph³ Snow, Constance² Snow, n,e Hopkins, Stephen¹ Hopkins).

MILTON⁷ SMITH, son of Sylvester⁶ and Laura (Cowles) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 16, 1818, at North Colebrook, Conn. He was the oldest son of Sylvester and Laura (Cowles) Smith. He had no early educational advantages except such as he could get from the District School at North Colebrook. He had, however, a very bright mind and was able by his own industry to acquire a very fair English education. It is the unanimous opinion of those who knew him that if he could have had the advantages of a liberal education he would have been a man of distinction in his native State.

Commencing when he was about eighteen years he began teaching school and taught for several winters in different places, one of which was West Nassau, N. Y. After the termination of his school teaching he married and settled on a farm at North Colebrook, where he lived during the remaining nineteen years of his life. During that nineteen years he was three times elected a member of the House of Representatives of Connecticut, was once Selectman of the town of Colebrook and once First Selectman. He served one term as one of the County Commissioners of Litchfield County. He also at some period of his life was a Lieutenant in the Connecticut State Militia and was for several years Postmaster at North Colebrook.

During the years of his public service he was an omniverous reader; he devoted much attention to the political affairs of the

Page 101

Page 102

state and the nation and was gradually growing and expanding in all directions, making up, to some extent, for the lack of opportunities in his boyhood.

He died suddenly at the age of forty-five, when he was just beginning to be recognized as one of the leading men in that part of the state.

If he could have lived the number of years that many men of his race have lived, it is believed he would have been a man of considerable

distinction in the state of Connecticut.

He m. (1) Mary Swift, March 18, 1844, at Colebrook. She d. Feb. 3. 1850, aged 33, at N. Colebrook, Conn.

They had 3 children:

- A son and daughter, died young.
- 144 iii. Rufus Babcock Smith, b. March 1, 1846, at N. Colebrook, Conn.

Milton⁷ Smith m. (2) Martha Smith, widow of Corrin Smith, son of Uriel and Sophronia (Church) Smith of Sandisfield, and who d. at New Lebanon, N. Y., March 5, 1851. She d. at North Colebrook, March 26, 1859, aged 40 years. He d. March 16, 1863, aged 45 years, at North Colebrook.

Their children were:

- 145 i. Sylvester, b. March 6, 1853.
- ii. Mary, b. March 2, 1855; d. March 30, 1879, aged 24 years. (The writer remembers her spoken of as being a very lovely girl.)
- 146 iii. Martha E., b. Nov. 6, 1856.

109

EMILY⁷ M. SMITH, daught. of Sylvester⁶ and Laura A. (Cowles) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at North Colebrook, Conn., Feb. 9, 1824; d. July 29, 1903, at Powell, Pa.; m. Emery A. Andrews, April 16, 1845, at N. Colebrook. He b. at New Hartford, Conn., Feb. 9, 1821; d. at Powell, Pa., March 11, 1911.

Their children were:

Page 102

Page 103

- 147 i. May A., b. May 8, 1846; m. Marton H. Persons, Jan. 9, 1871, at N. Colebrook. He b. Feb. 29, 1844; d. Oct. 25, 1907, at Wolcott, N. Y. No issue.
- ii. Sarah M., b. Jan. 9, 1848, at Tolland, Mass.; d. Mary 6, 1853, at N. Colebrook.
- 148 iii. Edward Sylvester, b. March 27, 1853, at North Colebrook, Conn.

110

AURELIA D.⁷ SMITH, daught. of Sylvester⁶ and Laura A. (Cowles) Smith,

b. Oct. 11, 1825, at North Colebrook, Conn.; d. at Wichita, Kansas, Nov. 4, 1873. She was of the 7th generation from Ralph Smith (Aurelia,⁷ Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), and the 8th generation from Thomas Rogers, of the Mayflower, and the 8th from Stephen Hopkins; m. Frederick Persons Smith of Sandisfield, May 3, 1847. He b. Feb. 21, 1823, at Sandisfield, Mass. He a son of Dennis Smith and Lemira (Persons) Smith of Sandisfield. He the son of Benjamin and Prudence Smith of Sandisfield. Frederick Smith d. Aug. 12, 1876, at

Wichita, Kan.

Their children were:

- 149 i. Laura Lemira, b. Nov. 25, 1852, at Sandisfield,
Mass.;
- m. Robert E. Lawrence.
- ii. Chas. Frederick, b. March 19, 1858; d. June 28, 1871,
aged 13 years (was drowned).

111

WILLIAM AMOS⁷ SMITH, son of Sylvester⁶ and Laura A. (Cowles) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹), and of the 8th generation from Thomas Rogers and Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower (see Sylvester Smith), b. Nov. 3, 1828, at North Colebrook, Conn.; d. Dec. 4, 1897, at Wichita, Kan.

Page 103

Page 104

The writer knew him well. He was a fine type of a man, considerable more than six feet tall, and powerfully built, of great energy, enterprise and thrift. He was a farmer at Colebrook Center, where he wrung from the poor soil of that town quite a competency. He invested his savings in Kansas mortgages. He desired to go to that state, where he hoped to find a large field, and better return for his efforts; but felt it his duty to remain near his parents, who were advanced in years. Soon after they

passed away he exchanged his farm at Colebrook Center for a place in the village of Flushing, L. I., N. Y., which he occupied with his family for but a few years, when he sold it and removed to Wichita, Kan. All his children went with him, but George Amos, who remained there, and is conducting successfully a stationary store, with accessories. Mr. William A. Smith's life was shortened by a bad fall while building a barn on his place at Kansas, and from which he never fully recovered. He passed away at the age of 69 years. He m. Harriet A. Whiting, Oct. 2, 1855, at North Colebrook, Conn.

Their children were:

- 150 i. William Francis, b. Feb. 4, 1859, at
Colebrook,
Conn.; d. at Wichita, Kan., Nov. 18, 1901.
- 151 ii. Hattie Caroline, b. Jan. 7, 1860.
- 152 iii. George Amos, b. Jan. 27, 1862.
- 153 iv. Susie Whiting, b. Sept. 4, 1863.

112

AMOS⁷ SMITH, son of Harvy⁶ and Maria Sacket Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Sandisfield, Mass., June 17, 1821; d. at Staten Island, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1891. He m. Jane Wilcox, at West Stockbridge, Mass., March 26, 1845. She b. at West Stockbridge, in 1822; d. March 20, 1862, at West Stockbridge. He was superintendent of iron mines, and was deeply interested in geology and minerology, and was for 24 years superintendent of the Hudson Iron Co.'s mines at West Stockbridge; also

for a time at Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., and at Salsbury, Herkimer

Page 104

Co. Later he went to Staten Island, where he operated a mine for 15 years. He was a conscientious and philanthropic man, and much esteemed. He passed away at the age of 70 years.

They had but one son and a daughter:

- 154 i. Theodore Edward, b. Sept. 6, 1849, at West Stockbridge, Mass. He resides at Staten Island, and has 6 children.
- 155 ii. Ella Frances, b. June 19, 1852, at West Stockbridge, Mass. Her residence is at Ridgefield Park, N. J., and has 3 children. Amos Smith was of the 7th generation from Ralph Smyth and the 8th generation from Thomas Rogers and Stephen Hopkins, two of the Mayflower passengers.

113

LOYAL TIMOTHY⁷ SMITH, son of Harvy⁶ and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James³, Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 22, 1819, at Knex Co., Ohio. He was of the 8th generation from Thomas Rogers and Stephen Hopkins, two of the Mayflower passengers.

He, like his father and brother, Rev. John C. Smith, was a large and powerfully built man, six feet and one inch in height, and weighed more than 200 pounds. In his younger days was noted for his great feats of strength, of which in after years he was proud to relate. He had no early advantages of education, not having attended school more than ten days in his life. He had great energy and scrupulous honesty. When a young man, he went east to Sheffield, Mass., where he took charge of a manganese mine for Mr. Moses Spur, whose dau., Mary Lavina, he married, Nov. 18, 1843. She was born in Sheffield, April 6, 1816. He then moved to Albany, N. Y., where his seven children were all born. He then, and ever after worked as a cement contractor. He was most exemplary in all his habits, never drank, nor smoked, nor associated with those who did. He belonged to the Methodist

Page 105

Page 106

persuasion, and possessed great religious fervor. He frequently went to hospitals, or homes where there was sickness and held religious services. Attracted by the discovery of gold in California, he started in 1859 to reach California by the way of the Isthmus, but no steamer was in readiness on the Pacific side; he was compelled to return to New York. He then made the voyage to California by way of the Straits of Magellan. He landed in San Francisco and went immediately to Sacramento, where he purchased a quarter block of land from N. R. Peck, a Methodist minister, and built on it. In 1861, his wife and three surviving children joined him. He worked faithfully at his trade, plastering and laying cement sidewalks, putting his savings in Sacramento property. He had confidence in the future of Sacramento, but did not live long enough to reap all the benefit of his sagacity and foresight. His

devotion to the Methodist Church is evinced by the erection of the Kingsley Chapel, largely by means furnished by himself.

He was a man of wonderful energy and vitality and fine habits and self control. He passed away at Sacramento, Cal., Dec. 6, 1897, aged 78 years; and his wife, Mary Lovina, Jan. 8, 1900, aged 84 years.

Children:

- i. Emily Frances, b. Feb. 13, 1843; d. at the age of 11 years and 10 months.
- ii. Moses Spur, b. Aug. 28, 1845; d. young of cholera at Albany, N. Y.
- iii. Aretas Phelps, b. Sept. 13, 1848; d. young of cholera at Albany, N. Y., aged 1 year.
- 156 iv. Loyal Edgar, b. Sept. 13, 1850, at Albany, N. Y.
- v. Charles Henry, b. Sept. 8, 1852; d. of scarlet fever, 1 year old.
- 157 vi. Harriet A., b. April 26, 1854; m. Henry Rhodes.
- 158 vii. Sterling Wallace, b. March 23, 1858.

All b. at Albany, N. Y.

Page 106

Page 107

114

CYNTHIA M.7 SMITH, daut. of Harvey and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Harvy,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph),

b. at Granville, Ohio., Sept. 16, 1821; d. in Owego, N. Y., Jan. 21, 1899; m. Gilbert M. Newell, Dec. 19, 1839, at Sandisfield, Mass.

Their children were:

- 159 i. Orrin L., b. Sept. 13, 1840, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 160 ii. John Burt, b. Sept. 12, 1843, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- 161 iii. Ellen R., b. June 30, 1845, at Owego, N. Y.
- 162 iv. Friend G., b. June 14, 1847, at North East, Dutchess Co., N. Y.
- 163 v. Emma J., b. March 23, 1851, at Binghamton, N. Y.
- 164 vi. Frank W., b. June 27, 1853, at Harmony, Pa.
- 165 vii. Julia M., b. Feb. 9, 1856, at Albany, N. Y.
- 166 viii. Harriet E., b. Jan. 18, 1863, at Owego, N. Y.

115

REV. JOHN C.7 SMITH, son of Harvy6 and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph),

b. at St. Albans, Ohio, June 4, 1826; d. at Medway, Mass., April 18, 1890, aged 64 years; m. (1) Sarah F. Wright of Sheffield, Mass., a graduate of Young Ladies' Seminary at Pittsfield, Mass. She was a lady of much culture and refinement. She d. 1853-4, leaving an infant, Olean, who soon d., and a daut., Emily J., who d. of consumption at the age of 18 years. He m. (2) Mary E. Ladd, June, 1856. She b. in Bristol, N. H., 1836, and is now living at Whitneyville, Conn.

The following is one of many obituary notices taken from a local paper at the time of his decease:

SMITH.--Rev. John C. Smith was born in St. Albans, Ohio, June 4, 1826, and died at West Medway, Mass., April 18, 1890.

He was the son of Harvy and Maria Smith. On his father's side, it is understood, his antecedents were Universalist. His

Page 107

Page 108

mother, however, was a godly woman and a communicant of the Baptist Church. Impressed while yet a child with a sense of his need of a Saviour, it was yet not until he was thirteen years old that the great question of his supreme allegiance to Christ was decisively settled. Powerfully converted in connection with a Baptist service, he was baptized by sprinkling, and joined the Methodist Church. Such, meanwhile, was his spiritual fervor, evangelistic zeal, and hortatory power, that when only sixteen he had received a license to preach. He made full proof of his ministry while yet in his teens. His home for several years had been in Sandisfield, Mass.; and in the vicinity of this place, within the limits of the N. Y. and N. Y. E. Conferences, this boy preacher had many extensive and powerful revivals of religion. He joined the N. E. Conference at Worcester in 1848, was ordained deacon at Chicopee in 1850, and elder in Boston in 1852.

At about this time he was married to Miss Sarah F. Wright, of Sheffield, a graduate of Pittsfield Young Ladies' Seminary, a lady of talent and culture, of great amiability and Christian devotion. This union proved a most congenial and happy one. Mrs. Smith died in 1854, leaving two children--an infant, who in a few months followed its mother to the grave, and a little girl of four years, who, at the interesting age of eighteen, fell a victim of consumption. Some three years later Mr. Smith was married to Mary E. Ladd, of North Andover, who now survives him. As the fruit of this marriage five children were born to him, one dying in infancy. Four, therefore--two sons and two daughters--are now left together, with the widowed companion and mother, to deplore the loss of this husband and father, so tenderly beloved.

The same tireless evangelistic zeal and revival successes which had marked Brother Smith's earlier years continued to attend him as a Conference itinerant. He lived to fill twenty-one appointments, many of which were leading ones, while all were important. What a record of prayer and consecrated toil! For many years Brother Smith had had serious trouble with his head, brought on, doubtless, by overwork. Something over a year ago he had an attack from the effects of which he fell unconscious. At the last session of the New England Conference he took a

Page 108

supernumerary relation, and repaired to his home in West Medway. An intimate friend, observing that he looked wan and worn, said to him: "Well, Brother Smith, how does it seem to you to come home here at last, and, as a confessed invalid, be left without work?" With blending smiles and tears he said: "What a blessed comfort it is, isn't it, amidst all life's disappointments, to know that God reigns?" Such a testimony, under all the circumstances, speaks volumes for this veteran's tenderness toward, and faith in, God.

His end came suddenly. On the day of his death, after morning devotions, he had gone forth to engage in his usual avocations. Shortly after, he was discovered by his son lying by a wall, already in an unconscious condition. He was at once conveyed to the house, and every effort made to rouse him, but in vain. In the course of half an hour after he was found he had quietly ceased to breathe--ceasing thus, literally, at once "to work and live." His funeral was largely attended by preachers and people, when his remains were committed to the ground in the West Medway cemetery, in the confident hope of the final resurrection of the just.

Brother Smith was a man of commanding abilities, an able and eloquent preacher, an indefatigable, self-sacrificing worker, a man of simple, unaffected, yet earnest piety, large-hearted, noble, sympathetic, an honest hater of all shams and wrongs, but an ardent lover of Jesus Christ, his Saviour and Lord, a devoted friend of the church and of Methodism, a faithful, conscientious, consecrated minister, true to his friends and true to God--every inch a man.

Rev. John C.7 Smith and Mary E. Ladd Smith had the following five children:

- i. Herbert W., d. young.
- 167 ii. Albert Loyal, b. Aug. 24, 1864, at Derby, N. H.
- 168 iii. Clara Elizabeth, b. (???), 1867, at Gloucester, Mass.
- 169 iv. Hellen Maria, b. (???), 1869.
- 170 v. Charles Ladd, b. (???), 1872.

IRA EUGENE⁷ SMITH, son of Harvy⁶ and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 9, 1829, at Granville, Ohio; d. Sept. 7, 1894, near Granite Station, Arizona, and buried there. He m. Nancy A. Cooper, at Clarindon, Calhoun Co., Mich., June 6, 1855. She b. Sept. 8, 1832, at Clarkson, Monroe Co., N. Y.; d. June 6, 1893, at the residence of her dau., Mrs. Ailman, at Los Angeles, Cal. He was buried at Rosedale Cemetery.

The following is a biographical sketch of Mr. Ira Eugene Smith, written by his daughter, Mrs. David E. Ailman of Long Beach, Cal.:

Mr. Ira Eugene⁷ Smith was born at Granville, Huron Co., Ohio., June 9,

1829. From his birth until six years old he had chills and fever and was a frail and delicate child up to his 12th year.

His mother taught him to read and write, and from a rather dull child, with improved health and strength he evinced a desire and aptitude to learn and acquire knowledge, which never forsook him for a moment in his entire life. As a child he was kind and tender-hearted toward all. All dumb beasts, even to the hens and chickens, were his pets, and he had not the heart to kill one of them. He had the sweet and loving disposition of a girl and was never happier than when doing good to others. He learned the trade of carpenter, at which he worked during the summer and attended school during the winter season. He studied law at Ann Arbor, Mich., and theology at the Methodist Church at Albion College, Mich. While supplying a pulpit in Homer, Mich., he met and married Miss Nancy Cooper. Soon after he was sent to Quincy, in same state, where he remained two years. He was a member of the Michigan Conference some five years. At the beginning of the Civil War he removed to St. Louis, Mo. He, in his younger days, had become a master mechanic and machinist, to which he had at times recourse in times of stress. He carried on building of houses in St. Louis and Chicago until the beginning of the Civil War, when he enlisted from Camp Butler, Ill., and served as a common soldier during the remainder of that terrible struggle, most of the time

Page 110

Page 111

as a spy. At the conclusion of the war he went first to St. Louis, and then to Kansas City, Mo., and Kansas, contracting and building houses in growing towns along the railroads, as they pushed their way across the Continent. Later he went to New Mexico, and Arizona, and California. He spent three years in Old Mexico, and one year in the City of Mexico. He made a long trip of exploration across Mexico, down into Sierra Madre Mountains, his only companion being an Indian guide, meeting no one for many days but Indians. He returned safely, fully accomplishing his purpose, after which he went to Pinos Altas, New Mexico, where he served as Justice of the Peace for nine years, with great satisfaction to that mixed population, making the Mexicans "make up" and shake hands, and by whom he was called "Padre." Everyone was his friend, and he was looked upon as the best administrator they had ever had. He had large mining properties which he managed with success. His wife was born at Clarkson Corners, near Buffalo, N. Y. Her father was David Cooper, and her mother Deborah Chriswell, both of English ancestry, and early settlers in New York State. She was well educated and easily adapted herself to all conditions. She died suddenly of heart disease at the age of 61 years, on her 38th wedding anniversary. Her husband survived her but little more than one year.

Their children were:

- 171 i. Theora Virginia (Jennie), b. July 20, 1856, at Quincy,
Branch Co., Mich.
ii. Eugenia, b. Oct. 20, 1860, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. Nov. 12, 1860.
iii. Alma, b. Oct. 20, 1860, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. Oct. 14,
1861, at Dawson, Sagamore Co., Ill.
172 iv. Luthera Christiana, b. Oct. 25, 1862, at Dawson, Ill.
v. Effie, b. Oct. 31, 1867, at Wyandotte, Wyandotte

Co., Kan.

JOHN7 DOWD, son of Jared B. and Sallie6 Smith Dowd (Dr. Amos,5
Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

Page 111

Page 112

b. March 4, 1825, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at Lee, Mass., April 21,
1896; m. at Lee, Oct. 1, 1851, Sarah Sturgis. She b. March 22, 1831, at
Lee, Mass.

Their children were:

- 173 i. Edward S., b. Sept. 18, 1853, at Lee, Mass.
- ii. George Walton, b. May 11, 1855, at Lee, Mass.; d.
April 13, 1871.
- iii. Margie, b. Sept. 30, 1858, at Lee.
- iv. John Morton, b. Dec. 11, 1860; d. April 23, 1863, at
Lee.
- v. Rufus N., b. Oct. 26, 1865; d. April 25, 1897, at Los
Angeles, Cal.
- 174 vi. Wolcott H. S., b. July 14, 1873.

REX JARED7 DOWD, son of Jared B. and Sally6 Smith Dowd (Dr. Amos,5
Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. Oct. 24, 1833, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at Beloit, Wis., Feb. 18,
1910; m. Sarah Kelsey, March 9, 1859. She b. Oct. 30, 1839, at Ashford,
Mass. She d. Feb. 14, 1905, at Beloit, Wis.

Their children were:

- i. Howard, b. Aug. 25, 1863, at Lee, Mass.; d. Oct. 2,
1863.
- 175 ii. Grinville A., b. June 22, 1868.
- 176 iii. Robt. J., b. Jan. 19, 1870, at Lee, Mass.

From the Beloit Daily Free Press, Feb. 18, 1910.

Rex J. Dowd Victim of Heart Failure.--Founder and Head of R. J. Dowd
Knife Works passes away after ten days illness. Identified with the
city activities for over thirty years and one of most beloved citizens.

Beloit citizens were shocked when it became known on the street this
noon that Rex J. Dowd, founder and head of the R. J. Dowd Knife Works,
and one of the city's most esteemed men, had passed away at 10.55 a. m.
of heart failure, following a ten days' illness.

Page 112

Mr. Dowd returned three weeks ago from a three months' trip to visit relatives on the Pacific Coast and was apparently in as good health as he had been for several years. A sudden cold, however, confined him to his home and he failed from day to day until the end came this morning.

The news of his death came as a special shock to friends who did not know of his illness and who had seen and talked with him since his return from the West.

NATIVE OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Mr. Dowd was a native of Sandisfield, Berkshire County, Mass. He was born Oct. 24, 1833, to Jared B. and Sally (Smith) Dowd, both of whose families were of English origin, settling in New England in early colonial days. The first representative of his father's family in this country was Henry Dowd, who emigrated from England in 1639 and settled at Guilford, Conn., where some of his descendants still reside. Later members of his family moved to Berkshire County, Mass., where R. J. Dowd's father was engaged as a farmer. His maternal grandfather, Dr. Amos Smith, was a surgeon in the Revolutionary Army and a man prominent in his profession.

Mr. Dowd passed his boyhood days at home, receiving a common school education in his native town. Later he supplemented this with a course of study in the English branches, Algebra and bookkeeping, at the Connecticut Literary Institute in Suffield. After finishing his studies there, he worked for a time on a farm, but in November, 1851, he went to Lee, Mass., and learned his trade, that of making edged tools, and machine knives in all the various branches, finally acquiring an interest in the business.

COMES TO BELOIT IN 1877.

In 1877 Mr. Dowd came West with the idea of establishing a plant for himself in Beloit. The time was most opportune and the business started in a small shop at that time has grown many fold, until it ranks as one of the leading establishments in the country making machine knives. Beginning in a modest way, Mr. Dowd by faithful, persistent and conscientious work, fair and honorable dealing and unfaltering purpose to succeed, made for himself and his establishment a reputation of which

any man might be proud. He was one of the rare type of artisans who took pride even in the last few years in going into the shop and working at the anvil side by side with the blacksmith in his employ, doing his share of the actual work.

While the exacting demands of business engaged Mr. Dowd's chief attention, he still found time to devote to public interests, and was one of Beloit's most valued advisers along progressive lines. He served as President of the Beloit Savings Bank, of which he was one of the incorporators, and for more than twenty years was one of its trustees.

He was also, for more than ten years, President of the Beloit Water Power Co.

PERSONAL FRIEND OF LA FOLLETTE.

In politics Mr. Dowd was always a Republican, in later years being ranked as a progressive. He was a personal friend of Senator La Follette and a loyal supporter of his policies. He was never aggressive, however, along political lines, and did not seek or hold any political office.

In religious faith he early affiliated himself with the Second Congregational Church, of which he was a deacon at the time of his death.

On March 9, 1857, Mr. Dowd was united in marriage with Miss Sarah A. Kelsey of Lee, Mass., who died Feb. 5, 1905. His two sons, Glenville A. and Alderman Robert I. Dowd, have for years been associated with him in the manufacturing business which he founded.

Funeral services will be held from the house Monday afternoon, at 2.30. Friends are kindly requested to omit flowers.

NOBLE LIFE IS ENDED.

Beloit mourns to-day the death of one of her most noble citizens, Rex J. Dowd, founder of the Dowd Knife Works and for many years President of the Savings Bank and Beloit Water Power Co., was a man of the highest integrity in commercial life and personally most lovable. He has been a force for good in the community which has known him for over thirty years, and his example of industry, high purpose and steadfast principle is one that may well be emulated by every one. He was one of Nature's noblemen.

Page 114

Page 115

DESCENDANTS OF IRA6 SMITH.

119

DANIEL PHELPS7 SMITH, son of Ira6 and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. Sept. 21, 1826, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (1) Sept. 4, 1855, Lois C. Thompson, of Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (2) Sarah C. Frey, Aug. 15, 1863. Served in the War of the Rebellion. He d. Feb. 1, 1908, aged 81 years, at Wisconsin Veterans' Home at Waupacca. He left no issue.

120

FIDELIA7 SMITH, daut. of Ira6 and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. June 5, 1829, at Sandisfield; m. Chas. Brown, Oct. 10, 1850, at Sandisfield. He d. June 29, 1886, while on a visit to Barkhampsted, Conn.

His children were:

- 177 i. Martin, b. July 5, 1851.
- 178 ii. Marcus, b. Oct. 15, 1852; m. Jessey Jones, Dec. 15, 1881.
- 179 iii. Marshall, b. June 25, 1853; m. Ines Diland, Nov. 25, 1877, at Dixon, Ill.
- 180 iv. Melvin, b. Aug. 20, 1855.
- 181 v. Orpha, b. Feb. 20, 1860; m. John G. Spear.
- vi. Ora, b. March 5, 1862; d. in 6 months.
- vii. Martha, b. Oct. 14, 1869, at West Otis, Mass.; d. May 26, 1878, at Dixon, Ill.
- viii. Marza, b. May 29, 1870.
- 182 ix. Mary, b. Nov. 28, 1871, at Dixon, Ill. Was adopted by her uncle, Rev. Ira Smith, while only 13 days old.

Mrs. Fidelia Brown, the mother of this family, d. Dec. 13, 1871, at Dixon, Ill.

Page 115

Page 116

121

JACKSON⁷ SMITH, son of Ira⁶ and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 20, 1833, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Dec. 14, 1894, at Genoa, Wis.; m. Betsey Spring, Jan. 18, 1862, at Otis, Mass.

Children:

- 183 i. Adel, b. April 6, 1864.
- ii. Antoinette, b. 1867.
- iii. Jackson, Jr., b. May 13, 1868.
- 184 iv. Amariah J., b. Jan. 30, 1870.
- 185 v. Fidelia L., b. May 9, 1872.
- 186 vi. Exine J., b. Jan. 16, 1875.
- 187 vii. Theda L., b. Dec. 14, 1878.
- viii. Aritonett, d. in 3 months.
- ix. Jackson, d. in 3 months.

All b. at Genoa, Wis.

122

LAWRENCE⁷ SMITH, son of Ira⁶ and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 23, 1835, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Dec. 2, 1876, at (???) ; m. Emma Bradley, at Sandisfield, after the war. He served in the War of the Rebellion. Was badly wounded at the Battle of Antietam. He had but one child, Hattie E. Smith, b. Oct. 4, 1870; is now (1912) living at Sheffield, Mass.

LOVINA⁷ SMITH, daught. of Ira⁶ and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 23, 1838, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. William Francis Breckenridge, Feb. 26, 1857; b. Aug. 4, 1830, at Otis, Mass.; d. in Torrington, Conn., Feb. 5, 1907.

Their children were:

Page 116

Page 117

- 188 i. Albert J., b. March 20, 1858.
- 189 ii. Allen J., b. Oct. 22, 1861.
- 190 iii. Florette Lovina, b. at (???), Aug. 18, 1870.
- 191 iv. Lucia Caroline, b. Oct. 4, 1875.

IRA AMOS⁷ SMITH, (REV.), son of Ira⁶ and Lovina (Hubbard) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 19, 1840, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. at Holden, Me., Oct. 14, 1906, of nephritis; buried at Pine Grove Cemetery, at Holden; m. Sarah S. Cook, Jan. 14, 1869, at Mantone, R. I. She of Milford, Mass. She b. July 17, 1842.

The writer knew Rev. Ira Smith when a boy, and can add nothing to the following accounts of him, published in the two following papers. A beautiful tribute to the memory of a noble man.

From the Connecticut Evangelist.

REV. IRA A. SMITH.

The Rev. Ira A. Smith, pastor of the Congregational churches of Holden and Dedham, Me., died at the Holden Parsonage, Sunday, October 14, 1906, of valvular heart disease, nephritis complicating.

Mr. Smith was born in Sandisfield, Mass., in 1840; son of Ira and Lovina Smith; and grandson of a once most famous physician and orator of Connecticut.

He received his early education at the New Marlboro and Monson Academies, graduating from Westfield Normal School in the class of 1864. He was for some time principal of Ware, Mass., High School.

He married Sarah Sumner Cooke, of Milford, then an American M. A. teacher in Macon, Ga., for the American Missionary Association.

It was ever his desire to preach; and when he had earned sufficient means, he continued his studies in Theology and was licensed to preach in 1880 and ordained on September 27, 1882, by Congregational Council.

Page 117

His first pastorate was at South Dartmouth, Mass., where he was installed in 1882. Later he became the pastor of Erving, Charlemont, Scotland, Mass., and Holden and Dedham, Me., Churches.

The churches while under his charge have been especially harmonious and growing. During his pastorate in Me., the church at Holden has been remodeled, the new chapel furnished, and thirteen united with the church the past year.

He has always been a successful and much beloved pastor. Not only the fact that he was a man of God endeared him to his people, but the unusual strength and beauty of his character and genial manner won the love of all he met. Those who listened to his sermons were impressed immediately by their simplicity and earnestness.

He was an enthusiastic temperance worker, and contributed several articles on this subject for print.

The funeral was held at the Holden Congregational Church Tuesday p. m., the casket being carried from the parsonage to the church by relays of twelve parishioners. The invocation was given and the benediction pronounced by the Rev. John S. Sewall, selections of scripture were read by Prof. E. B. Denis. The address by Rev. David N. Beach, D. D., president of Bangor Theological Seminary, was very simple and impressive.

The burial services were at the Pine Grove Cemetery, Milford, Mass., Thursday p. m., and were conducted by the Rev. Frank A. Warfield.

He leaves besides his wife two sons: Weld Ira, of Waltham, Mass.; Dexter Southward, a student at the University of Maine; one daughter, Fannie Aiken, a student at Castine Normal.

FANNIE A. SMITH.

From the Maine Missionary.
IN MEMORIAM.

It was with deep regret that the friends of the Rev. Ira A. Smith heard of his death, which occurred on Sunday, Oct. 14th. At the time Mr. Smith was pastor of the churches at Holden and Dedham, which he was serving with singular acceptance and fidelity. "It seemed as if he was preaching better sermons all the time," said one of his parishioners, speaking of

him after he had gone. The very last report submitted by him to the Maine Missionary Society told of additions to the church and of many others almost ready to come. It was all "hand-picked fruit."

We have been asked by the Holden church to print the following series of resolutions, passed by different organizations, and gladly do so, as they but fitly express the man and the esteem in which he was held. The

society joins with these friends in their expressions of sympathy with the bereaved family.

The Congregational Church of Holden adopted the following minute and placed it on record Nov. 11, 1906:

As a church we wish to attest our deep appreciation of the faithfulness and high character of our late pastor, Reverend Ira A. Smith.

Humbly, yet grandly, has he walked among his people, pointing them ever upward to the Source of all light and truth.

He lived not to himself, but to Christ; and through his tender ministrations many were brought to the Saviour, among whom were his own daughter and younger son.

Mr. Smith was an earnest advocate of temperance and every good reform.

He needs no marble shaft to perpetuate his memory here, for his words of comfort and power, of peace and warning, of promise and hope will long live in the hearts of this people.

We sorrow for the loss of our beloved pastor, but sadder still is the anguish of her who laments the departure of an ever considerate and affectionate husband, and of those who weep because their loving father is no longer with them to guide, and cheer, and bless.

By one and all Rev. Ira A. Smith was pronounced that "noblest work of God," a good man.

Committee on Resolutions: | MEDA A. COPELAND,
| MELVINA M. HART,
| CHARLES H. DOLE.

Holden, Nov. 11, 1906.

Page 119

Page 120

From the Maine Missionary.

Minute adopted Nov. 5, 1906, by the Ministers' Conference of Bangor, Me., concerning the death, Oct. 14, of the Rev. IRA A. SMITH, minister of the churches at Holden and Dedham:

The Rev. Ira A. Smith, during the years of his pastorate at Holden and Dedham, has been constant in his attendance at conferences, councils and other special religious gatherings in this neighborhood, and has been a faithful and interested member of this conference.

While bearing thus his part in the fellowship and joint work of our churches, he has been an unusually faithful and successful pastor, diligent and effective in parish work; strong and sweet and winning in the pulpit; one who has endeared himself to all who knew him, and whose presence in our meetings has always been an inspiration.

While we know that only his churches and his dearest ones realize at

all adequately the preciousness and value of his life, we of this conference have been profoundly impressed by his personality and by the quality of his work.

It was given to Mr. Smith to love much. It was given to him to lead a singularly guileless, beautiful, tender and yet strong and virile Christian life. It was given to him to exemplify in a rare degree the best qualities of the ministry of Jesus Christ, as a preacher, as a student of the Word, as a pastor, and as a public spirited, true citizen.

Why, while still in the prime of his power and at the height of his usefulness, he should have been removed from the wide circle that loved him, and from his important work, is one of the mysteries which, as the Saviour said, "we know not now." But we do know that he was already a citizen of Heaven; that with joy he greeted it from afar, and, like Greatheart, was ready and exultant to depart; and that he now sees his Saviour's face, that his Saviour's name is in his forehead, and that he is already engaged in the ceaseless, unwearying and infinite service of the skies.

We place this minute on the records and furnish a copy of it to the press, to the churches which he served and to his family,

Page 120

Page 121

in token of our appreciation of the man, of our love for him and of our sympathy with his household and with his sorely bereft churches. May all heavenly consolations and benedictions be theirs.

A true copy.

Attest: H. D. FRENCH, Scribe.

Their children were:

- i. An infant, b. and d. July 7, 1871.
- 192 ii. Weld Ira, b. May 16, 1878, at Milford, Mass.
- iii. Fannie Aiken, b. Dec. 10, 1882, at South Dartmouth, Mass.
Rev. Ira Smith and his wife Sarah, brought up as their own, his niece Mary Brown, dau. of Chas. Brown and Fidelia (Smith) Brown.
- 193 iv. Dixon Southworth Johnson, b. Oct. 15, 1884, at South Dartmouth, Mass.

125

SHUBAEL DIMOCK⁷ SMITH, son of Ira⁶ and his 2nd wife, Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 7, 1845, at Sandisfield, Mass.

EMELINE⁷ OLIVA, daught. of Ira⁶ Smith and his 2nd wife, Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 8, 1847, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Cyrus W. Ives of Toland, Mass., April 14, 1872, at Colebrook, Conn. They had: Franklin Ives; Beston; Carrie. One son died. A son and daughter living and married and have children. Address, West Grandville, Mass.

THOMAS Z.⁷ SMITH, son of Ira⁶ and Lucy Ann Caroline Dimock (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 121

Page 122

b. Nov. 21, 1851, in Sandisfield; m. Kate Case of Winsted, Conn., March, 1883; she d. Nov. 6, 1883, at Barkhamsted, Conn.

JAMES JOSHUA⁷ SMITH, son of Dr. Ira⁶ and Meriam (Breckenridge) Smith (Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. in Sandisfield, Mass.; d. 1862, in the army at New Orleans, La. He m. Harriet Maria Cone, Sept. 19, 1848, at Sandisfield, Mass.

Their children were:

- 194 i. Mary Harriett, b. Dec. 2, 1849.
- 195 ii. Howard James, b. April 23, 1853.
- iii. Adeline Maria, b. July 13, 1855; d. July 13, 1856.
- iv. Burton Cone, b. June 11, 1857.
- 196 v. Kate Maria, b. July 13, 1861.

All b. in Sandisfield.

JAMES MILLS⁷ SMITH, son of Ruel⁶ and Celestia (Mills) Smith Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 20, 1825, at Lenox, Mass.; d. June 10, 1902, N. Y. C.; m. (1) Nancy Jane Young, 1848, Bethlehem, Pa. She b. 1827; d. Feb. 18, 1858, at Skaneateles, N. Y. He was of the 149th N. Y. Volunteers in Civil War.

They had the following children:

- 197 i. James Ruel, b. Oct. 6, 1852, at Skaneateles, N. Y.;
- he
- m. Elizabeth Thompson.

James Mills⁷ Smith m. (2) Mary Ann Hart, Dec. 31, 1873, N. Y. C. She b. 1856, N. Y. C. Children: Joseph Ruel, b. Dec. 24, 1874, at Brooklyn, N.

Y.; Mary Celestia, b. Feb. 13, 1877, N. Y. C.; d. Jan. 21, 1901, N. Y. C. Julia Augusta, b. Aug. 24, 1881, N. Y. C.

Page 122

Page 123

130

EDMOND RUEL⁷ SMITH, son Ruel⁶ and Celestia (Mills) Smith (Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 2, 1829, at Cliff St., N. Y. C.; d. June 16, 1911, at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y.; m. Oct. 25, 1860, Elizabeth De Costa, at Skaneateles, N. Y. She the dau. of Chas. J. Burnette, Jr., and Elizabeth Nash De Costa Burnette. Edmond Ruel Smith, son of Ruel Smith and Celestia (Mills) Smith, b. in New York City, Feb. 2, 1829. He was educated in Geneva, Switzerland, and in Georgetown College, and entered the Sheffield Scientific School in the second year of its establishment as an adjunct of Yale College, but before completing his course he was appointed to the scientific corps of the U. S. Naval Astronomical Expedition to Chili, under Commander Gills. As he lacked but five weeks of graduating, his diploma was forwarded to him at Chili. After completing his work there he visited the noted Araucanian Indians, an account of which was published by the Harpers in 1855, and for many years was considered a standard work on those remarkable people, and was often quoted. The illustrations were by his own hand. He was the author of "The Fall of Graytown," the prize poem of the New York Evening Post in 1854, and signed Walter Wildrake. Also "The Cobweb Cottage Letters" in N. P. Willis' Home Journal, which created quite a sensation at the time. He always took a leading part in the literary circles of Skaneateles, giving lectures, writing plays and acting in same; was equally fluent in verse and prose. He was an ardent lover of nature, which he painted in the most charming and effective manner. The writer met him but a few months before his death, and found him spry and agile

and far from being old in looks, and possessing a very active mind, undimmed by age; a dignified and courtly gentleman, and the looks of one who had been a student all his life; a genial look and manner that would attach to him friends among the old and the young. He possessed uniformly good health and strength to nearly the last, when he passed away tranquilly and easily. Thus passed away a highly gifted man. He was by profession an artist and studied in Rome and

Page 123

Page 124

Dusseldorf. He was a member of Skaneateles Board of Education and instructor in Ancient and Modern Languages, Chemistry and Geology, Numismatics and Arch'ological, Folklore and Bergelin Societies, Church and Salmagundi Clubs, Society for the Advancement of Science, and Sons of the Revolution.

Their children were:

- 198 i. Leslie, b. Oct. 23, 1862, at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y.
- 199 ii. De Cost, b. Feb. 1, 1864.
- 200 iii. Celestia Mills, b. Feb. 14, 1866, at Skaneateles,

- 201 iv. N. Y.
Burnett, Ph.D., b. June 28, 1877, at Skaneateles,
N. Y.
- 202 v. Sedgwick Mills, b. June 12, 1887, at Skaneateles,
N. Y.

NEWTON⁷ SMITH, son of Russell⁶ and Maria E. (Moses) Smith
(Henry,⁵ Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 5, 1847, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Dec. 11, 1897, at Delta,
Colo.; m. Oct. 28, 1874, Julia Hubbard at Otis, Mass. She b. April 9,
1856, at (???). They migrated to Delta, Colo., in 1894.

Their children were:

- i. Fannie L., b. Sept. 12, 1875.
- ii. Clarence A., b. April 9, 1877; m. June 14, 1906, Amy
Turner of Delta, Colo.; she d. Sept. 23, 1907, of
appendicitis, leaving no issue.
- iii. Walter H., b. Sept. 24, 1879; m. June 30, 1904, Pearl
Gale, b. at Ormstown, Quebec, Nov. 8, 1884. Their
children were: Wallace G., b. March 31, 1905; Oline
R., b. Feb. 17, 1907; Lawrence N., b. Oct. 3, 1911.
- iv. Ellen M., b. Aug. 31, 1881; d. Feb. 3, 1899, of
Brights disease.

Page 124

Page 125

- v. Lena J., b. June 20, 1883.
- vi. Russell J., b. Feb. 14, 1891; d. Nov. 26, 1908,
accidentally shot himself while out hunting near his
home.

FIDELIA M.⁷ SMITH, daught. of Russell⁶ and Maria (Moses) Smith (Henry,⁵
Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 11, 1849, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Oct. 16, 1877, Timothy
Baldwin of Colebrook, Conn., b. Aug. 6, 1850.

Have one son:

- i. Rosco S. Baldwin, b. May 20, 1882.

NELSON⁷ SMITH, son of Russell⁶ and Maria (Moses) Smith (Henry,⁵
Phineas,⁴ James,³ Daniel², Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 12, 1851, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 19, 1879, Mary
Charanne at Sandisfield, Mass. She b. in Sandisfield, Jan. 19, 1853; d.
at Great Barrington, Mass., May 29, 1895.

Their children were:

- i. Mary L., b. Sept., 1880, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d.
Sept. 7, 1900, at Great Barrington, Mass.
- ii. Laura M., b. Sept. 25, 1881, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- iii. Harriet J., b. May 15, 1883, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- iv. Edward J., b. Dec. 7, 1884, at Sandisfield, Mass.

- v. Isabelle R., b. Oct. 9, 1886, at Sandisfield, Mass.
- vi. Charles R., b. Dec. 25, 1888, at Great Barrington;
d. there May 12, 1889.
- vii. John N., b. July 18, 1890, at Great Barrington;
d. there April 19, 1891.
- viii. Nellie J., b. May 5, 1892, at Great Barrington, Mass.

Page 125

Page 126

EIGHTH GENERATION

134

AMELIA J. SMITH, daut. of William⁷ and Sarah Maria (Rood) Smith
(Solomon⁶ Solomon⁵ Solomon⁴ James³ Daniel² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 2, 1836, at Binghamton, N. Y.; d. April 22, 1911, on the ocean,
returning from a trip to Egypt and the Holy Land, with her sister, Lucy
A. Beebe. She m. George T. Beebe, Dec. 10, 1859, at Newark, Ills. He b.
Sept. 10, 1836, at Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y.; d. Jan. 9, 1879, at
Chicago. They were living in their own home on the North Side of
Chicago at the time of the great fire, which destroyed their pleasant
home,

and the City of Chicago. Though the writer had never met Mrs. Amelia J.
Beebe, he had much correspondence with her in gathering the data of the
descendants of Solomon⁶ Smith and Deborah (Kibbie) Smith, her fourth
progenitor through her father, William Smith; and had conceived a very
warm friendship for her, and at her passing way, he felt he had lost a
dear friend. She and her husband, Geo. T. Beebe, spent many pleasant
years in Chicago where there were two sons born to them. The following
obituary notice is taken from a paper published by her church society:

MRS. AMELIA J. BEEBE.

Chicago, April 22, 1911.

Sad news for many in our church came by wireless from the ship Cedric
to New York last Saturday, the 22d. The message bore the news of the
death at sea that morning of Mrs. Amelia Beebe, a member of Union Park
Church since 1883. In company with her sister (Mrs. Lucy Beebe), she
had almost reached the homeland after a tour which included visits to
Egypt, Palestine and other Mediterranean countries. She took a severe
cold passing the Bay of Biscay, on the way to Liverpool homeward. Acute
bronchitis followed and at the same time there appeared alarming heart
symptoms.

Page 126

Page 127

Mrs. Beebe was born in Binghamton, N. Y., seventy-five years ago, and
had lived in Illinois for the most of her life, the family home being
at Sheridan. She survived her husband thirty years. Her beautiful face
and winsome personality will be greatly missed from the Benevolent
Society and the Study Class. Funeral services were conducted by the
pastor at the city residence, 2006 Warren avenue, Thursday, at 1.30 p.
m.

Their children were:

- i. William Smith, b. July 10, 1860, at Newark, Ills.; m. Mary Saunders, Oct. 6, 1880; d. March 9, 1894. She d. Jan. 23, 1881.
- ii. Curtis M., b. Sept. 2, 1862, at Chicago, Ills.; m. Carrie Dewey, Sept. 6, 1883. He is a physician in Los Angeles, Cal. They had: Dewey Sheldon, b. Oct. 3, 1886, in Chicago; Gladys M., b. March 12, 1903.

Dewey Sheldon Beebe graduated at the High School, later took a course at Chicago University, then graduated at Chicago Homeopathic College, and later took a graduated course at Bellevue Medical College, N. Y. C.

135

LUCY A.8 SMITH, daut. of William⁷ and Sarah Maria (Rood) Smith (Solomon,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Nov. 14, 1837, at Mission Township, Ills.; m. William N. Beebe, Dec. 23, 1855, at Newark, Ills. He b. Nov. 17, 1830, at Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y.; d. July 18, 1884, at Sandwich, Ills. No issue.

136

LAURA CAROLINE⁸ SMITH, daut. of William⁷ and Sarah Maria (Rood) Smith (Solomon,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Solomon⁴, James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 19, 1839, at Newark, Ills.; d. Oct. 4, 1847.

Page 127

Page 128

137

CAROLINE HARRIET⁸ SMITH, daut. of William⁷ and Sarah Maria (Rood) Smith (Solomon,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April. 24, 1845, at Newark, Ills.; m. Wright Adams, Jan. 2, 1867, and d. Dec. 13, 1878. No children. He b. Nov. 21, 1843; d. Jan. 9, 1905.

138

EMILY JUDSON⁸ SMITH, daut. of William⁷ and Sarah Maria (Rood) Smith (Solomon,⁶ Solomon,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 3, 1848, at Newark, Ills.; m. Wright Adams, March 14, 1878 (she the 2nd wife). They adopted Harry Howe Adams, he b. March 16, 1878, who m. Bessie Law, May 6, 1902, and had Wright Power Adams, b. June 15, 1903, and Harriet Louise, b. July 14, 1905. Both b. at Newark, Ills.

KATE⁸ SMITH, daut. of Cyrus⁷ and Kate (Sweetman) Smith (Uriel,⁶ Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 18, 1884; m. Gallenner, at Smith, Nevada. Is residing with her mother at Smith, Nevada.

ELLA MAY⁸ SMITH, daut. of Cyrus⁷ and Kate (Sweetman) Smith (Uriel,⁶ Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 20, 1887, at Smith, Nevada. Was educated at the High School at Berkeley, Cal., and is now studying at the Meritt Hospital at Oakland, to be a nurse and has a promising future.

DWIGHT TIMOTHY⁸ SMITH,

b. in Smith Valley, Esmeralda Co., Nevada, Sept. 6, 1868. There being no public schools, was under a private tutor.

Page 128

Page 129

Soon the public school was established and attended it until entering an academy in California. Some time after entered the university of that state and graduated in the course in mining engineering. Took post-graduate course in geology. Was employed for a few months by a prospective sugar company of California, to be in search of mineral for refining. Then was field assistant for the U. S. Government in mapping geologically a portion of three counties on the Bay of San Francisco. Had charge of the development of three mines situated in the Siskiyou Mountains between California and Oregon, after which was with an exploration and engineering company that examines for valuation and development of mining property. Since has been in charge of the University Extension for the State of Nevada.

He is the 8th generation from Ralph Smyth: Dwight T.,⁸ Timothy B,⁷ Uriel,⁶ Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph,¹ and the 9th generation from Thomas Rogers and Stephen Hopkins.

JAMES URIEL⁸ SMITH, son of Timothy Babcock⁷ Smith and Margaret (Nichol) Smith (Uriel,⁶ Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 6, 1871, at Smith, Nevada. He spent his boyhood on his father's ranch when not attending the local school. The main activities of this ranch was raising hay, cattle, horses, and making butter. In September, 1889, he entered Loyal Hall College, a military school for boys, near San Mateo, Cal. In 1890 he entered the University of California,

where he graduated with the class of 1894 from the College of Mechanics, receiving the degree of B. S. In January, '95, he secured a position of instructor of physics and mathematics in the high school at Hayward, Cal. Graduates of his classes were accredited to enter the University of California, without examination in the maximum number of subjects in his line of work. He married Anna Bergen of Berkeley, June 25, 1895. She b. at Petersburg, Ill. On May 22, 1898, they

Page 129

Page 130

had a son, Uriel, b. at Hayward. They had a daut. born in 1906, who died in a few days. In 1899 he received the degree of M. S. from the University of California in Mathematics. In Oct., 1901, he entered the Testing Department of the General Electric Co. at Schenectady, N. Y., where he remained two years, when he returned to California and entered the Drafting Department of the Union Iron Works of San Francisco, where he laid out the main switch-boards, remodeled the lighting and power feeders for the electric equipment, and aid out the entire communicating system of the cruisers California and South Dakota, which were under construction at those works. He later obtained a position in the Drafting Department of the present Pacific Gas and Electric Co., which

now feeds a territory larger in extent than all New England. He is now the main electrical draftsman of the Company. For the last six months he has had the entire charge of the drafting room, during the illness of the chief draftsman.

They have but one child, a son:

- i. Uriel, b. May 22, 1898, at Berkeley.
- ii. An infant, b. and d. in 1906.

MARGIE SOPHRONIA⁸ SMITH, daut. of Timothy Babcock⁷ Smith and Margaret (Nichol) Smith (Uriel,⁶ Uriel,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph²),

b. May 2, 1876, at Smith, Nevada. She obtained her education at the public schools in Nevada and at a ladies private school in Oakland, Cal. She is quite a gifted young lady, and occupies a prominent position in her church and in the Society of Christian Endeavor. She lives with her parents, to whom she is an aid and consolation; and also to her uncle, Zerah, who resides with them.

RUFUS B. SMITH, son of Milton⁷ Smith and Mary Swift Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 130

Page 131

was b. at Colebrook, Connecticut, March 1, 1846. He had the advantages of the District Schools in Colebrook and attended one term at a select school at Colebrook Center, taught by Miss Wright. At the age of sixteen he commenced attendance in the Connecticut Literary Institution of Suffield, Connecticut. He continued as a student at that institution until September 14, 1864, when in company with several classmates he enlisted in the army. He became a member of Company F., Second Connecticut Heavy Artillery, and was wounded at the Battle of Cedar Creek, October 19, 1864, a month and five days after leaving the school. At the close of his army services he went back to the institution and became a member of the class of 1866 and graduated as the valedictorian of his class. He entered Yale College in the class of 1870. Some trouble with his eyes caused him to leave Yale College before graduating and after the recovery therefrom he studied law in the office of Brown & Stone at Warren, Pennsylvania, and was admitted to the bar in November, 1869. After practicing about two years at Warren, Pa., he was married to Mary Clemons, and with her removed to Madison, Wisconsin, where he was admitted to the bar and where he has ever since practiced. He is a member of several benevolent societies and has been a Drainage Commissioner, has been a Court Commissioner for nearly thirty years continually, has been City Attorney of the City of Madison, Wisconsin, for four terms and has been a member of several law partnerships. What is thought of him may be gathered from the following extract from the Wisconsin State Journal of Madison, Wisconsin, in its issue of March 1, 1911:

HIS BIRTHDAY TO-DAY.

From the "culchawed" East, but far too cultured himself to let any one suspect it, is Rufus B. Smith, who took his first peep at life in Colebrook, Conn., March 1, 1846. He received his education in the East and ran away from a "prep" school to enlist for service the last year of the Civil War in Company F., Second Connecticut Heavy Artillery-- "and I had to lie about my age mightily to do it," adds Mr. Smith. He returned after the war and entered Yale, being a member of the class of 1870--rah, rah ??

Page 131

Page 132

He studied law in an office at Warren, Pa., and while there married Miss Mary Clemons. They came to Madison Sept. 24, 1871, and Mr. Smith immediately opened an office and began practicing law. He is one of the best known and most familiar figures among the members of his profession about town. He is a member of a number of benevolent organizations.

Perhaps the most fitting description of his standing both in his profession and about the city may be found in a remark made by Senator Robert M. La Follette, "Rufus Smith has the most judicial mind of any member of the Madison Bar Association."

Rufus Babcock⁸ Smith m. Mary Clemons, Oct. 13, 1869, and had 3 children:

- i. Mary E., b. Feb. 6, 1872.
- ii. Elinor C., b. Nov. 11, 1885.
- iii. Jesse C., b. Feb. 6, 1887.

All b. at Madison, Wis.

Mary E. Smith, daut. of Rufus Babcock Smith and Mary (Clemons) Smith, m. Sept. 14, 1905, William Swensen. They have two children: Mary S., b. July 15, 1906; Elizabeth S., b. Nov. 17, 1908.

145

SYLVESTER⁸ SMITH, son of Milton⁷ and Martha (Hull) Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 6, 1853, at North Colebrook, Conn.; d. May 11, 1882, of typhoid pneumonia, at East Granby, Conn., where he m. March 6, 1872, Louise Nutley Work. She d. April 8, 1905.

Their children were:

- 203 i. Grace N., b. Feb. 1, 1873.
- 204 ii. Milton, b. Dec. 18, 1874.
- 205 iii. Waldo C., b. April 11, 1882.
- 206 iv. Celia, b. July 23, 1885.

Page 132

Page 133

146

MARTHA E.⁸ SMITH, daut. of Milton⁷ and Martha Hull Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at North Colebrook, Conn., Nov. 2, 1859; m. S. F. Alderman, at Madison, Wis., Sept. 5, 1884.

They had 2 children, b. at Brainard, Minn.:

- i. Nell Fie, b. April 15, 1886; m. Earl Benjamin, Sept. 15, 1904, at Bradford, Minn.
- ii. James, b. Sept. 21, 1892.

MARY A.8 ANDREWS, daught. of Emery A. and Emily M.7 (Smith) Andrews. She the daught. of Sylvester⁶ Smith and Laura A. Cowles (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. May 8, 1846, at North Colebrook, Conn.; m. Jan. 9, 1871, Morton H. Persons of Sandisfield, at North Colebrook. He b. Feb. 29, 1844, at Sandisfield, Mass.; d. Oct. 25, 1907, at Wolcott, N. Y. No children.

EDWARD SYLVESTER⁸ ANDREWS, son of Emery A. and Laura A.7 (Smith) Andrews; she the daught. of Sylvester⁶ Smith and Laura A. (Cowles) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 27, 1853, at North Colebrook, Conn.; m. Sept. 9, 1876, at Pawling, Pa., May Johnson; she b. Dec. 7, 1856, at Pawling, Pa.

They had two children:

- 207 i. Leon C., b. Nov. 10, 1878, at Powell, Pa.
- ii. Julia E., b. Sept. 4, 1882, at Powell, Pa.; m. John Eick, May 27, 1907; he b. at Westfield, Pa., 1882. They have no children.

Page 133

Page 134

LAURA LAMIRA⁸ SMITH, daught. of Frederick and Aurelia D.7 Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Nov. 25, 1852, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Robt. E. Lawrence of Sandisfield and Wichita, Kan., Sept. 2, 1873; he being one of the earliest settlers of Wichita, when it was a trading post, with the Indians, and had but six shacks, mostly dugouts, or built of logs with dirt roof. He d. there Jan. 28, 1911.

Their children were:

- 208 i. Charles, b. Oct. 10, 1876.
- ii. Albert J., b. Dec. 25, 1879; d. April 13, 1883.
- iii. Frederick H., b. Oct. 5, 1881; d. Aug. 4, 1883.
- iv. Harry A., b. Dec. 5, 1884, (educated at Hanover College, Indiana).
- v. Hattie A., b. Dec. 5, 1884, (educated at Hanover College, Indiana).
- vi. Ruth L., b. June 14, 1889.

WILLIAM FRANCIS⁸ SMITH, son of William Amos⁷ and Harriet (Whiting) Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 4, 1859, at Colebrook, Conn.; d. Nov. 18, 1901, at Wichita, Kansas. He m. Judith W. Bartlett of Wichita, Sept. 21, 1892.

Their children were:

- i. Marion, b. Jan. 9, 1895.
 - ii. Elizabeth, b. March 9, 1897.
 - iii. Laura Whiting, b. Dec. 29, 1898.
- All b. at Wichita.

HATTIE CAROLINE⁸ SMITH, daught. of William Amos⁷ and Harriet A. (Whiting) Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 134

Page 135

b. Jan. 7, 1860, at Colebrook, Conn.; m. David Albert Wilson, Nov. 25, 1891, at Wichita, Kan.

Children:

- i. Madeline, b. Dec. 3, 1892.
- ii. William M., b. March 31, 1894.
- iii. Harry, b. Sept. 7, 1896.
- iv. David Albert, b. April 3, 1898.

GEORGE AMOS⁸ SMITH, son of William Amos⁷ and Harriet A. (Whiting) Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 27, 1862 (m. and divorced); he is a merchant at Flushing, L.I., N. Y.; is a fine specimen of man and highly respected by all.

SUSIE WHITING⁸ SMITH, daught. of William Amos⁷ and Harriet A. (Whiting) Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 4, 1863, at Colebrook, Conn.; m. Frank B. Ewing of Wichita, Aug. 31, 1904. No issue.

THEODORE EDWARD⁸ SMITH, son of Amos⁷ and Jane (Wilcox) Smith (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 6, 1849, at West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. Mary Frances Hauser,
b. Nov. 14, 1861, at Hackensack, N. J.

Their children:

- 209 i. Leslie Earle, b. Sept. 19, 1882, in N. Y. C.
- 210 ii. Wallace Hale, b. Oct. 22, 1886.
- 211 iii. Edna May, b. June 13, 1891.

Page 135

Page 136

- iv. Claude Martin, b. July 5, 1898.
- v. Royal T., b. Oct. 31, 1902.
- vi. Raymond S., b. Oct. 31, 1902.

Residence, Westerleigh, Staten Island.

ELLA FRANCES⁸ SMITH, daut. of Amos⁷ and Jane (Wilcox) Smith (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 19, 1852, at West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. Garrett Braisted Vroom, Sept. 24, 1873; he b. Sept. 21, 1852, at Staten Island; d. there Nov. 19, 1888.

Children were:

- 212 i. Amos Loyal, b. Aug. 3, 1874.
- ii. Grace Clair, b. Nov. 10, 1875; d. Aug. 19, 1876.
- 213 iii. Laura Vogle, b. July 21, 1877.

LOYAL EDGAR⁸ SMITH, son of Loyal Timothy⁷ Smith and Mary Lovina (Spur) Smith (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 13, 1850, at Albany, N. Y. He graduated from the High School at Sacramento, Cal., in 1868, and from Chautauqua in 1885. For a number of years was a trustee of the Sacramento Free Library, and at one time one of the directors of the Crocker Art Gallery. He m. Emma Horner, Dec. 31, 1874, at Sacramento, Cal.

Their children were:

- 214 i. Gertrude Frances, b. Dec. 5, 1875, at Sacramento, Cal.
- 215 ii. Arthur Livingston, b. Feb. 8, 1878, at Sacramento, Cal.
- 216 iii. Clara May, b. Aug. 28, 1882.
- 217 iv. Frank Vincent, b. Nov. 26, 1884.
- v. Howard Albert, b. July 18, 1889.

Page 136

Page 137

- vi. Everett, b. Sept. 6, 1891.
- vii. Mildred, b. April 29, 1894.

157

HARRIET⁸ A. SMITH, daught. of Loyal Timothy⁷ and Mary Lovina (Spur) Smith (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April 26, 1854; m. Henry Rhodes, Oct. 28, 1872; he a native of England, and is an expert cotton and woolen man. Residence, 2030 San Antonio St., Alameda, Cal.

Their children are:

- i. Beatrice, b. Sept. 19, 1873; m. 1908, John Theodore Siemens; residence, San Francisco, Cal.
- ii. William Edward, b. 1875; drowned March 15, 1890.
- iii. Lillie, b. Feb. 9, 1877; d. July 3, 1892.
- 218 iv. Henry Wallace, b. Oct. 20, 1878.

158

STERLING WALLACE⁸ SMITH, son of Loyal Timothy⁷ and Mary Lovina (Spear) Smith (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 23, 1858, at Albany, N. Y.; m. (1) Eveline C. Staring of N. Y. State, May 31, 1881; she d. Oct. 5, 1883; m. (2) Ida E. Staring of N. Y. State, March 3, 1884.

Their children by (1) wife were:

- i. Edith May, b. May 25, 1882, at Sacramento, Cal.,

By (2) wife:

- ii. Albert Wallace, b. May 28, 1885, at Sacramento, Cal.; m. Jan. 18, 1911, Lovina Pearl Davis, at Sacramento, Cal.; residence, Grove St., Berkeley, Cal. They have one child, Loyal Lockwood, b. (???) 27, 1911, at Berkeley, Cal.

Page 137

Page 138

- iii. Eva Frances, b. Sept. 14, 1886, at Sacramento, Cal.
- iv. Loyal De Witt, b. Aug. 15, 1888, at Oakland, Cal.
- v. Hattie Lockwood, b. May 26, 1891.
- vi. Leslie, b. Feb. 21, 1892, at Berkeley, Cal.
- vii. Harold Flagler, b. Aug. 20, 1894, at Berkeley, Cal.
- viii. Gaylord Sterling, b. Nov. 2, 1896, at Berkeley, Cal.

NOTE: Mr. Sterling Wallace Smith is president of a patent disappearing bed company, with main office in San Francisco.

ORRIN L.⁸ NEWELL, son of Gilbert M. and Cyntha M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy,⁶ Smith and Maria Sacket (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 13, 1840, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Mary P. Colby, Jan. 12, 1864, at Owego, N. Y.; she b. in Pike Co., Ill., Nov. 27, 1844; d. Sept. 15, 1885, at Owego, N. Y.

Their children were:

- 219 i. Mary E., b. Sept. 22, 1864, at Owego, N. Y.; m. Leonard M. Baxter, July 9, 1891; d. Jan. 31, 1910, at Apalachen, N. Y. No issue.
- ii. Eugenia A., b. May 19, 1866, at Owego, N. Y.; d. Nov. 26, 1866.
- iii. Maud A., b. Jan. 4, 1868; d. Dec. 23, 1873.
- 220 iv. Era I., b. Jan. 24, 1870, at Owego.
- 221 v. Gilbert C., b. Dec. 23, 1871, at Owego.
- 222 vi. Lottie C., b. Jan. 18, 1874, at Owego.

Orrin L. Newell m. (2) Oct. 30, 1896. By her he has Hattie Newell.

JOHN BURT⁸ NEWELL, son of Gilbert M.⁷ and Cyntha (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy⁶ Smith and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 138

Page 139

b. Sept. 12, 1843, at Sandisfield, Mass. Was a soldier in the Civil War, and was killed at Spottsylvania Court House, Va., May 12, 1864.

ELLEN R.⁸ NEWELL, daught. of Gilbert M. and Cyntha M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy⁶ Smith and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Hartland, Conn., June 30, 1845; d. at Owego, N. Y., March 5, 1871; m. Truman M. Hubbard, at Owego, Dec. 6, 1865.

Their child was:

- 223 i. Lena Gertrude, b. July 29, 186-, at Owego.

FRIEND G.⁸ NEWELL, son of Gilbert M. and Cynthia⁷ M. (Smith) Newell (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 14, 1847, at North East, Dutchess Co., N. Y.; d. at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. Ella E. Smith, Feb. 25, 1869; she b. May 12, 1850, at Union, Broome Co., N. Y.

The following is an obituary of him, taken from the Owego Times, April 13, 1911:

Friend G. Newell died this morning at Schenectady, aged 62 years. He was a son of the late Gilbert Newell, and for many years was prominent in the church and business affairs of this village. He was a member of the village Board of Education for several years and superintendent of the Baptist Sunday School for a long time.

He was for years the leading cabinet-maker in this village, and seldom or never did he fail to work wonders with repairs and renovations which he made in antique furniture. He was a man of most excellent reputation, and his probity was recognized by all. His health failed a few years ago, necessitating his retirement from active pursuits, and for a year or two he and Mrs.

Page 139

Page 140

Newell had resided in Schenectady. His death will be deplored by his numerous friends in this village.

He married Miss Ella Smith, daughter of the late George W. Smith, of this village, and she survives him, as do two children, Mrs. Louis D. Vail, of Scranton, and Charles Newell, of Schenectady; two brothers, Orville L. Newell and Frank W. Newell, of this village, and one sister, Mrs. H. G. Crane, of Minneapolis, Minn. The body will be brought to this village to-morrow, and the funeral will be held at the Baptist Church on Saturday afternoon at 3 o'clock.

They had two children:

- i. Clara A., b. March 2, 1870, at Owego; m. Louis D. Vail, Nov. 19, 1904; he b. at Locust Valley, N. Y. Residence, Scranton, Pa.
- ii. Charles, b. Aug. 17, 1875, at Schenectady, N. Y.

EMMA J.⁸ NEWELL, daught. of Gilbert M. and Cynthia M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvey⁶ Smith and Maria Sacket (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Binghamton, N. Y., March 23, 1851; d. at Owego, Sept. 12, 1869.

FRANK W.⁸ NEWELL, son of Gilbert M. and Cynthia M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy Smith and Maria Sacket (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Harmony, Pa., June 27, 1853; m. Margie M. Haines at Owego, Jan. 24, 1878. They have one daught. Miriam E. Newell, b. Dec. 21, 1879; m. J. Elias Stannard, at Owego, Jan. 27, 1906. They have one son, J. Newell Stannard, b. at Owego, Jan. 2, 1910.

JULIA M.⁸ NEWELL, daught. of Gilbert and Cynthia M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy⁶ Smith and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 140

Page 141

b. at Harmony, Pa., Feb. 9, 1856; d. at Albany, N. Y., Jan. 11, 1893; m. Willis H. Ives, at Owego, June 10 1885.

Their children were:

- i. Gertrude F., b. Jan. 3, 1887, at Owego.
- ii. Dwight Newell, b. July 24, 1891, at Owego.

HARRIET E.⁸ NEWELL, daught. of Gilbert M. and Cynthia M.⁷ (Smith) Newell; she the daught. of Harvy⁶ Smith and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 18, 1863, at Owego; m. Harlo G. Crane, Sept. 9, 1891, at Owego. Residence, St. Paul, Minn.

ALBERT LOYAL⁸ SMITH, son of Rev. John C.⁷ Smith, son of Harvy⁶ Smith and Maria (Sacket) Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Aug. 24, 1864, at Derby, N. H.; m. Virginia Scott, Nov. 25, 1890; she b. Feb. 28, 1867.

They have one son:

- i. Albert Loyal, Jr., b. Sept. 16, 1892; residence, West Medway, Mass.

CLARA ELIZABETH⁸ SMITH, daught. of Rev. John C.⁷ and Mary E. (Ladd) Smith
(Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. (???)⁸, 1867, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. Frederick T. Coffin, in 1890,
of Hubbardston, Mass. They have no children.

Page 141

Page 142

HELLEN MARIA⁸ SMITH, daught. of Rev. John C.⁷ and Mary E. (Ladd) Smith
(Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. (???)⁸, 1869; m. Arthur Johnson, Dec. 25, 1897.

Children:

- i. Mary Lydson, b. Dec. 15, 1898.
- ii. Hellen Treadway, b. Nov. 20, 1903.
- iii. Alice Ladd, b. April 2, 1905.
- iv. Clara Hartwell, b. Jan. 24, 1909.

Residence, Weston, Mass.

CHARLES LADD⁸ SMITH, son of Rev. John C.⁷ and Mary E. (Ladd) Smith
(Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. (???)⁸, 1872; m. Ethel Cook, 1898.

Their children were:

- i. Inez E., b. July 7, 1898.
- ii. Elizabeth F., b. Aug. 8, 1900.
- iii. Florence L., b. July 2, 1902.

All born at Springfield, Mass., where they now (1912), reside.

THEORA VIRGINIA⁸ SMITH, daught. of Ira Eugene⁷ and Nancy A. (Cooper)
Smith (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 20, 1856, at Quincy, Branch Co., Mich.; m. July 28, 1878, Henry
Bayer Ailman, at Chino Copper Mine, N. M.; he b. March 19, 1845, at
Meringo, Juniata Co., Penn.

Their children were:

Page 142

Page 143

- 224 i. David E., b. Sept. 3, 1879, at Georgetown, N. M.
- 225 ii. Theora Pearl, b. Nov. 8, 1883, at Silver City, N. M.
- iii. Luthera May, b. May 17, 1887, at Silver City, N. M.
- iv. Harvy B., Jr., b. Nov. 3, 1889, at Silver City, N. M.
- v. Grace Amelia, b. Oct. 25, 1896, at Los Angeles.
- vi. Walter Males, b. Jan. 31, 1899, at Los Angeles.

172

LUTHERA CHRISTIANA⁸ SMITH, dau. of Ira Eugene⁷ Smith and Nancy A. (Cooper) Smith (Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 25, 1862, at Dawson, Ill.; d. June 18, 1877, at Ratton Pass, near Trinidad, Col., while she and her parents and sister, Theora Virginia, were en route for New Mexico, and was buried there, after which the rest of the party proceeded on their way; and though but 15 years of age, her father says of her that "she was the most heavenly singer he had ever heard."

173

EDWARD S.⁸ DOWD, son of John⁷ and Sarah (Sturgis) Dowd, of Lee, Mass., Jared B. Dowd and Sally⁶ Smith Dowd (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 18, 1853, at Lee, Mass.; m. Laura McLaughlin; she b. April 30, 1854.

Their children were:

- i. Blanch L., b. Feb, 13, 1878; d. March 29, 1878, at Lee, Mass.
- ii. Florence, b. June 1, 1879; d. July 23, 1881, at Lee, Mass.
- iii. Grace L., b. Aug. 8, 1882; d. April 8, 1904, at Lee, Mass.

Page 143

Page 144

174

WOLCOTT S.⁸ DOWD, son of John⁷ and Sarah (Sturgis) Dowd, grandson of Jared B. Dowd and Sally⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 14, 1873, at Lee, Mass.; m. Oct. 3, 1894, Mabel F. Coffin, at Great Barrington, Mass.; she b. Aug. 20, (???), at Tyringham, Mass. They had one son, Ray, b. June 18, 1896.

GRENVILLE A.8 DOWD, son of Rex and Sarah (Kelsey) Dowd. He the grandson of Jared B. Dowd and Sally⁶ (Smith) Dowd. She the daut. of Dr. Amos⁵ Smith (Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 22, 1868, at Lee, Mass.; m. Clara M. Sherman, 1868. He graduated at Beloit College, Wis., and at St. Louis Law School; member Sigma Che Fraternity in Beloit College, and of Phi Delta Phi in Law School. He, with his brother, Robert J., are conducting a large and well known cutlery manufactory. Their knives have a national reputation. This business was established by their father, Rex. J. Dowd, who with his brother, John, was located many years at Lee, Mass. Later the brothers, John and Rex J., separated, and the latter located at Beloit, Wis., where he and his sons, Robt. J. and Grenville A., became a power in that delightful city, holding many positions of trust and responsibility. They are worthy sons of a most excellent father and mother.

ROBERT J.8 DOWD, son of Rex. J. and Sarah (Kelsey) Dowd; he the grandson of Jared B. Dowd and Sally Smith; she the daut. of Dr. Amos⁵ (Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 19, 1870, at Lee, Mass.; m. Bertha Juraeghuhn, 1872; he attended Beloit College Academy; has served as Alderman of Beloit 7 1/2 years, and has one and a half years more to serve to complete his third term.

Page 144

Page 145

MARTIN K.8 BROWN, son of Chas. and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown; she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 15, 1851, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Oct. 29, 1884, to (???), at Dixon, Ill. They had no issue and separated in 1896.

MARCUS⁸ BROWN, son of Chas. and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 15, 1852, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Dec. 15, 1881, Jessie Jones, at Dixon, Ill.

Their children were:

- i. Eunice, b. Oct. 26, 188-, at Dixon, Ill. She d. Oct. 18, 1895, at Dixon.
- ii. Irena May, b. May 29, 1898, at Dixon, Ill.

MARSHALL⁸ BROWN, son of Chas. and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown; she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 25, 1853, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 25, 1877, Inez DeLand, at Dixon, Ill.

Their children were:

- i. Charles M., b. Oct. 10, 1887, at Dixon; m. Aug. 6, 1902, Lydia Mulnie, at Oregon, Ill.
- ii. George M., b. May 7, 1880, at Dixon; m. Mrs. Lucy Brown, Nov. 14, 1905, at Polo, Ill.
- iii. Edna Louise, b. July 24, 1881, at Dixon; d. April 24, 1885, at Dixon, Ill.
- iv. Elsie May, b. May 31, 1886, at Dixon; d. June 17, 1889, at Dixon, Ill.

Page 145

Page 146

- v. Frank Leslie, b. May 12, 1888, at Dixon.
- vi. Florence Janette, b. April 5, 1890; d. July 8, 1890.
- vii. Inez Florette, b. May 3, 1905.

MELVIN⁸ BROWN, son of Chas. and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown (Ira⁶ Smith, Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Aug. 20, 1855, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (1) Adele DeLand, March 18, 1880, at Dixon, Ill. She d. Jan. 24, 1891; m. (2) April 17, 1894, Miss Fanny Leoto Edwards, at Portland, Ore.; she d. June 5, 1904, at Deer Island, Ore.

His children were:

- i. Royce D., b. July 23, 1882.
- ii. Guy M., b. Jan. 17, 1889; by (1) wife.
- iii. Alice Idell, b. Sept. 18, 1895; by (2) wife, at Farmington, Ore.
- iv. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 25, 1904, at Deer Island, Ore.

ORPHA⁸ BROWN, daut. of Charles and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown; she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 20, 1860, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. John G. Spear, May 25, 1887, at Irving?? Mass. When but 15 years old her mother having died, she went to live with her uncle, Rev. Ira Amos Smith. She and her husband are now (1912) living at 33 Moningo Park, Springfield, Mass. They have one son, Graham Brown Spear, b. March 8, 1888, at Winsted, Conn. He is a student (1912) at the University of Maine. He is a very promising young man.

MARY⁸ BROWN, daught. of Chas. and Fidelia⁷ (Smith) Brown; Fidelia Smith, daught. of Ira⁶ Smith, Sr. (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 146

Page 147

b. Nov. 28, 1871, at Dixon, Ill. When but 13 days old she was adopted by her uncle, Rev. Ira A. Smith, Fidelia Brown, her mother having died Dec. 13, 1871, at Dixon, Ill. In her girlhood she was known as "Mary Brown Smith." She m. Theodore D. Stephens of Gilford, Conn., at Charlemot, Mass., Sept. 10, 1893.

They have one son and three daughts.:

- i. Charles Eckford Theodore, b. July 31, 1894.
- ii. Viola Elizabeth, b. June 13, 1903.
- iii. Rachel Brown, b. Aug. 12, 1906.
- iv. Ruth Cook, b. Feb. 15, 1910.

ADELE⁸ SMITH, daught. of Jackson⁷ and Betsey (Spring) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April 6, 1864, at Otis, Mass.; m. Gerrybaldi A. Davis, Feb. 19, 1894, at Genoa, Wis. He b. Feb. 14, 1862; d. March 21, 1911.

Their children were:

- i. Elsie L., b. April 17, 1895.
- ii. Lena R., b. Jan. 25, 1896.
- iii. Walter V., b. April 11, 1899.
- iv. Roland N., b. April 15, 1901.

AMARIAH J.⁸ SMITH. son of Jackson⁷ and Betsey (Spring) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 30, 1870, at Genoa, Wis.; m. Sarah B. Delap, Jan. 10, 1897; she b. Jan. 30, 1878.

Their children were:

- i. Alvena E., b. March 15, 1898.
- ii. Russell L., b. Oct. 18, 1900.

Page 147

Page 148

- iii. Floyd E., b. May 21, 1903.
- iv. Florence I., b. July 11, 1905.
- v. Lovina V., b. Sept. 18, 1907.
- vi. Flora L., b. Aug. 29, 1909.

All b. at Genoa, Wis.

FIDELIA L.8 SMITH, daut. of Jackson⁷ and Betsey (Spring) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. May 9, 1872; m. James D. Parsons, Dec. 25, 1893, at Newton, Wis. He
b. Jan. 5, 1864, at Jefferson, Wis.

Their children were:

- i. Edna H., b. Nov. 18, 1894.
- ii. Edith B., b. Jan. 30, 1896.

EXINE J.8 SMITH, daut. of Jackson⁷ and Betsey (Spring) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 16, 1875, at Genoa, Wis.; m. Ernest P. Keuhn, at Newtown, Wis.

Their child was:

- i. Edwin C., b. Oct. 26, 1896, at Viroqua, Wis.

THEDA L.8 SMITH, daut. of Jackson⁷ and Betsey (Spring) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 14, 1879; m. Ransom W. Bates, May 28, 1904; he b. at Sterling, Wis., Aug. 15, 1897. No children.

Page 148

Page 149

ALBERT J.8 BRECKENRIDGE, son of Wm. Francis and Lovina⁷ (Smith) Breckenridge; she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. March 20, 1858; m. Nov. 24, 1887, Jessie Jones. He superintendent of Torrington Electric Light Co.

ALLEN J.8 BRECKENRIDGE, son of Wm. Francis and Lovina (Smith) Breckenridge; she the daut. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 22, 1861; m. (1) May 2, 1889, Lucy E. Barton; b. Goshen, Conn., Aug. 12, 1861; d. Dec. 15, 1902; m. (2) Oct. 7, 1909, Olive P. Este; b. Norfolk, Conn., Dec. 5, 1885; d. Oct. 9, 1910. They had one son, Estey William Breckenridge, b. Oct. 4, 1910.

FLORETTA LOVINA⁸ BRECKENRIDGE, daught. of Wm. Francis and Lovina (Smith) Breckenridge; she the daught. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Aug. 18, 1870; m. (1) June 6, 1901, Albert Goldthwaite, of South Hadley, Mass.; b. Sept. 18, 1866; d. Feb. 13, 1903. They had one daught., Lovina, b. July 27, 1902; m. (2) Oct. 1, 1907, Frank J. Damon; b. Goshen, Mass., Feb. 17, 1869. They had a daught., Katherine Willcutt, b. June 12, 1908; d. June 17, 1908.

LUCIA CAROLINE⁸ BRECKENRIDGE, daught. of Wm. Francis and Lovina⁷ (Smith) Breckenridge; she the daught. of Ira⁶ Smith (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 4, 1875; m. Nov. 29, 1894, Henry Kohrs, b. Jan. 21, 1873.

Their children are:

Page 149

Page 150

- i. William Richard, b. Aug. 19, 1896.
- ii. Floretta Lovina, b. Jan. 27, 1898; d. July 26, 1898.
- iii. Franklin Breckenridge, b. May 1, 1899.
- iv. Carsten Albert, b. Sept. 25, 1902.
- v. Dorothy Welhelmina, b. Nov. 18, 1904.
- vi. Allen Frederick, b. Aug. 5, 1906; d. Aug. 13, 1906.
- vii. Henry Dimock, b. April 28, 1909.

WELD IRA⁸ SMITH, son of Rev. Ira Amos⁷ and Sarah S. (Cook) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. May 16, 1878, at Milford, Mass.; m. Sept. 12, 1903, Sally Eddy, of Springfield, Vt. Residence, 64 Maple St., Waltham, Mass. No issue.

DIXON SOUTHWORTH JOHNSON⁸ SMITH, son of Rev. Ira⁷ and Sarah S. (Cook) Smith (Ira,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 15, 1884, at South Dartmouth, Mass.; graduated at University of Maine, 1909. Was orator of his class, both Junior and Commencement. A talented young man. Resides with his mother, 55 Fourth St., Bangor, Maine.

MARY HARRIET⁸ SMITH, daught. of James Joshua⁷ and Harriet Maria (Cone) Smith (Dr. Ira,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 2, 1848, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Chas. James Roberts at Sandisfield, Nov. 19, 1875.

They had a daughter:

- i. Grace May, b. Nov. 8, 1878, at Winsted, Conn.
Residence, Waterbury, Conn.

Page 150

Page 151

195

HOWARD JAMES⁸ SMITH, son of James Joshua⁷ and Harriet Maria (Cone) Smith (Dr. Ira,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April 23, 1852; m. Josephine Peck at Great Barrington, Mass.

They have a son:

- i. William Howard, b. Dec. 24, 1885, at Thompson, Conn.

196

KATE MARIA⁸ SMITH, daught. of James Joshua⁷ and Harriet Maria (Cone) Smith (Dr. Ira,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. July 13, 1861, at Sandisfield, Mass.; m. (1) Groves, and lived for a time in Boston, Mass.; m. (2) (???), and lives in N. Y. C. She is quite a gifted woman, and like her grandfather, Dr. Ira Smith, writes poetry and is something of a musician.

197

JAMES RUEL⁸ SMITH, son of James Mills⁷ and Nancy Jane (Young) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ James,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 6, 1852, at Skaneateles, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Thompson, June 27, 1882; b. April 27, 1848; b. and m. at Philadelphia; no business. Residence, 1443 Lexington Ave.

198

LESLIE⁸ SMITH, son of Edmond Ruel⁷ and Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 23, 1862, at Skaneateles, N. Y.; no profession or business. Residence at 144 West 73rd St., N. Y. C.

Page 151

Page 152

199

DE COST⁸ SMITH, son of Edmond Ruel⁷ and Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y., Feb. 1, 1864. Is an artist and illustrator, and writer of magazine articles. Studied art at the Art Students' League of New York and at Academie Julien, Paris.

CELESTIA MILLS⁸ SMITH, daut. of Edmond Ruel⁷ and Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 14, 1866, at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y.; m. at All Angels' Church, N. Y. C., May 27, 1897, Edward Thomas Sawtell. He b. at Montreal, Canada, son of Edward and Catherine (Jaques) Sawtell of Montreal.

Their children are:

- i. Elizabeth Catherine, b. Nov. 23, 1899, at Hastingson-Hudson, N. Y.
- ii. Clement Cleveland, b. Oct. 19, 1901, at 144 West 73rd St., N. Y. C.
- iii. Edmond ruel, b. Aug. 12, 1905, at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y., his great grandfather's house.

BURNETT⁸ SMITH, son of Edmond Ruel⁷ and Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 28, 1877, at Skaneateles, N. Y. He is a Ph.D., University of Penn.; m. March 29, 1902, Ethel Ostrander, at Syracuse, N. Y. She b. Sept. 24, 1880.

Their children are:

Page 152

Page 153

- i. Osgood Ruel Smith, b. June 28, 1907, at Swathmore, Penn.
- ii. Ethel Celestia, b. June 24, 1909, at Skaneateles, N. Y.

SEDGWICK⁸ SMITH, son of Edmond Ruel⁷ and Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett) Smith (Ruel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Joshua,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 12, 1887, at Cobweb Cottage, Skaneateles, N. Y. Graduated from Harvard University, June, 1909, with degree of A. B. He received the degree of A. M. June, 1911.

Page 153

Page 154

NINTH GENERATION

GRACE N.⁹ SMITH, daut. of Sylvester⁸ and Louise Nutley (Work) Smith (Milton,⁷ Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 1, 1873, at East Granby, Conn.; m. Walter Herrick Oatley, Jan.

1, 1900. He b. in Blanford, Mass.

Their children are:

- i. Josephine, b. Sept. 13, 1903.
- ii. Genevieve, b. June 1, 1905. They reside in Houston, Tex.

204

MILTON⁹ SMITH, son of Sylvester⁸ and Louise Nutley (Work) Smith
(Milton,⁷ Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 18, 1874, at Granby, Conn.; m. Jan. 9, 1910, Martha Griswold.
She b. March 28, 1878, at East Granby, Conn.

They have one child:

- i. Mildred Lois, b. Sept. 4, 1912.

205

WALDO C.⁹ SMITH, son of Sylvester⁸ and Louise Nutley (Work) Smith
(Milton,⁷ Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. April 11, 1882, at East Granby, Conn.; m. Margaret Jane Orr, Oct.
10, 1906, at West Suffield, Conn. She b. Dec. 18, 1880, at West
Suffield, Conn. No issue.

206

CELIA⁹ SMITH, daught. of Sylvester⁸ and Louise Nutley (Work) Smith
(Milton,⁷ Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 154

Page 155

b. July 23, 1885, at East Granby, Conn.; m. Oct. 19, 1907, Louis John
Pinney.

They have one son:

- i. Lester Louis, b. Nov. 19, 1909.

207

LEON C.⁹ ANDREWS, son of Edward Sylvester⁸ and Mary (Johnson) Andrews,

b. Nov. 7, 1878, at Powell, Pa.; m. (1) Okey M. Truman, March 22, 1902,
at Williamsport, Pa. She b. at Williamsport, Pa. She d. July 16, 1907,
at Lockhaven, Pa.

They had three children:

- i. Carl S., b. Nov. 24, 1903, at Lockhaven, Pa.
- ii. Mildred, b. May 18, 1905, at Lockhaven, Pa.
- iii. John Eick, b. Nov. 28, 1906, Westfield, Pa.

Leon C. Andrews m. (2) Bessie P. Curns, Jan. 21, 1908, at Lockhaven, Pa., by whom he had three more children:

- iv. Paul L., b. March 4, 1909, at Monroe, Pa.
- v. Edmond A., b. Oct. 5, 1910, at Powell, Pa.
- vi. Robert, b. March 3, 1912.

Present residence, Powell, Pa.

208

CHARLES⁹ LAWRENCE, son of Robt. E. and Laura Lamira⁸ (Smith) Lawrence; she the daught. of Fred Smith and Aurelia⁷ Smith (Sylvester,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 10, 1876, at Wichita, Kansas; m. Anna Ewing, Aug. 5, 1903, at Wichita.

Their children are:

- i. Charles Ewing, b. June 27, 1904.
- ii. Robt. E. Ewing, b. Sept. 17, 1906.
- iii. Sarah Louise Ewing, b. May 11, 1909.

Page 155

Page 156

209

LESLIE EARLE⁹ SMITH, son of Theodore Edward⁸ and Mary Frances (Hauser) Smith (Amos,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 9, 1882, in N. Y. C. He is an expert piano tuner. Lives home with his parents, but is soon to be married.

210

WALLACE HALE⁹ SMITH, son of Theodore Edward⁸ and Mary Frances (Hauser) Smith (Amos,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 22, 1886. He is a bookkeeper, unm., and lives with his parents at Staten Island.

211

EDNA MAY⁹ SMITH, daught. of Theodore Edward⁸ and Mary Frances (Hauser) Smith (Amos,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. June 13, 1891. She is a stenographer and bookkeeper for a house in N. Y. C.

212

AMOS LOYAL⁹ VROOM, son of Garrett Braisted and Ella Frances⁸ (Smith) Vroom, she the daught. of Amos⁷ and Jane (Wilcox) Smith (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Aug. 3, 1874. Is an expert toolmaker. Is unm. and lives with his

mother at N. Y.

213

LAURA VOGLE⁹ VROOM, daught. of Garrett Braisted and Ella Frances⁸ (Smith) Vroom, she the daught. of Amos,⁷ Harvey⁶ (Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Ralph,² Ralph¹),

b. July 21, 1877; m. William Everett Beach, Aug. 28, 1902; b. Aug. 27, 1875, at West Farms, N. Y.

Page 156

Page 157

Their children are:

- i. Roland Everett, b. May 15, 1903, in N. Y. C.
- ii. Marion Evelyn, b. Sept. 15, 1904; d. June 25, 1905.
- iii. Gertrude Clair, b. Feb. 15, 1911, at Ridgfield Park, N. Y.

Occupations:

Garrett B. Vroom, a carpenter at Staten Island.
William E. Beach, a plumber and heating contractor.

214

GERTRUDE FRANCES⁹ SMITH, daught. of Loyal Edgar⁸ and Emma (Horner) Smith (Loyal Timothy,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Dec. 5, 1875, at Sacramento, Cal.; m. William R. Noble, June 27, 1906, at Sacramento, Cal. Business, Real Estate and Insurance at Sacramento, Cal.

215

ARTHUR LIVINGSTON⁹ SMITH, son of Loyal Edgar⁸ and Emma (Horner) Smith (Loyal Timothy,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Feb. 8, 1878, at Sacramento, Cal.; m. Sada Churchill, Jan. 26, 1900.

Their children:

- i. Elsie Thelma, b. Oct. 28, 1900.
- ii. Earl Theodore, b. Aug. 12, 1903; drowned Oct. 12, 1910.

216

CLARA MAY⁹ SMITH, daught. of Loyal Edgar⁸ and Emma (Horner) Smith (Loyal Timothy,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 157

b. Aug. 28, 1882; m. J. Garfield King, June 27, 1906, at Sacramento, Cal.; he a Y. M. C. A. physical instructor.

They have one child:

- i. Claire Louise, b. July 25, 1908, at San Jose, Cal.

217

FRANK VINCENT⁹ SMITH, son of Loyal Edgar⁸ and Emma (Horner) Smith (Loyal Timothy,⁷ Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Nov. 26, 1884, at Sacramento, Cal. Is in the fruit and produce business for the firm of Wood & Curtiss of Sacramento, Cal.

218

HENRY WALLACE⁹ RHODES, son of Henry and Harriet Arabella⁸ (Smith) Rhodes, she the daut. of Loyal Timothy⁷ and Mary Lavina (Spur) Smith of Sheffield, Mass. (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Oct. 20, 1878; m. Lea Cowett, Feb. 10, 1907, at native of France. Residence, Oakland, Cal.

Their children are:

- i. Florence, b. Dec. 6, 1908.
- ii. Ervin, b. Dec. 14, 1909.
- iii. Lea, b. Dec. --, 1911.

219

MARY E.⁹ NEWELL, daut. of Orrin L.⁸ and Mary E. (Colby) Newell, son of Gilbert M. Newell and Cynthia M.⁷ Smith (Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 22, 1864, at Owego, N. Y.; m. Leonard M. Baxter, July 9, 1891. She d. Jan. 31, 1910, at Apalachen, N. Y. She left no children.

220

ERA I.⁹ NEWELL, daut. of Orrin L.⁸ and Mary E. (Colby) Newell, (Cynthia M.⁷ (Smith) Newell, Harvey,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

b. Jan. 24, 1870; m. Frank Brainard at Owego, N. Y., April 2, 1890. Residence, Hamilton, N. Y.

They have two children:

- i. Mary Lovina, b. Sept. 15, 1894.

ii. Jennie Irene, b. Jan. 22, 1904.

GILBERT C.9 NEWELL, son of Orrin L.8 and Mary E. (Colby) Newell, (Cyntha M.7 (Smith) Newell, Harvey,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. Dec. 23, 1871, at Owego, N. Y.; m. Irena Gould, Feb. 27, 1887.

Their children were:

- i. Florence, b. March 23, 1902, and d. June 1, 1905.
- ii. Gladys Irena, b. April 27, 1907.
- iii. Meriam Ethel, b. Nov. 21, 1909.

LOTTIE C.9 NEWELL, daut. of Orrin L.8 and Mary E. (Colby) Newell, (Cyntha M.7 (Smith) Newell, Harvey,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. Jan. 18, 1874; m. Dickinson W. Bauton, June 29, 1890, at Flemingsville, N. Y., b. Oct. 3, 1869, at Little Falls, N. Y.

Their children are:

- i. Gilbert W., b. and d. Nov. 26, 1891.
- ii. Ethel M., b. Feb. 9, 1893; m. L. Short, Feb. 11, 1911.
- iii. Leonard K., b. Oct. 2, 1894.
- iv. Florence G., b. Nov. 4, 1895.
- v. La Forrest L., b. Feb. 6, 1898.

Page 159

Page 160

- v. Tracy L., b. April 27, 1900, at Apalachen, N. Y.
- vi. Warren D., b. and d. Feb. 22, 1902.
- vii. Beatrice I., b. Nov. 3, 1905.

LENA GERTRUDE⁹ HUBBARD, daut. of Truman and Ellen R. (Newell⁸) Hubbard, she the daut. of Gilbert M. Newell and Cyntha M.7 (Smith) Newell (Harvey,6 Dr. Amos,5 Solomon,4 James,3 Daniel,2 Ralph1),

b. July 29, 1869, at Owego, N. Y.; m. George Edward Downey of Montrose, Pa.

Their children are:

- i. George Warren, b. June 20, 1889, at Montrose, Pa.
- ii. Harry Paul, b. March 23, 1891, at Montrose, Pa.
- iii. James Newell, b. Sept. 29, 1892, at Montrose, Pa.
- iv. Ester Cyntha, b. Aug. 29, 1894.

The eldest son, George Warren Downey, m. Arlington Confield, Nov. 7, 1907, at Lestershire, N. Y. No issue.

DAVID EUGENE⁹ AILMAN, son of Henry Bayer and Theora Virginia⁸ (Smith) Ailman (Ira Eugene,⁷ Harry,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel², Ralph¹),

b. Sept. 3, 1879; m. Oct. 3, 1906, at San Louis Obispo, Cal., Agnes B. Hauer, b. Sept. 1, 1877, at New Orleans, La. They have one child:

- i. Virginia David, b. Sept. 5, 1908, at Almeda, Cal.

THEORA PEARL⁹ AILMAN, daught. of Henry Bayer and Theora Virginia⁸ (Smith) Ailman (Ira Eugene,⁷ Harvy,⁶ Dr. Amos,⁵ Solomon,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² Ralph¹),

Page 160

Page 161

b. Nov. 8, 1883, at Silver City, N. M.; m. Nov. 3, 1902, Clarence C. Adams at Long Beach, Cal., b. near Albert Lee Freeborn, April 12, 1875.

Their children are:

- i. Henry David, b. May 11, 1904, at Long Beach, Cal.
- ii. Theora Pearl, b. Sept. 5, 1911, at Long Beach, Cal.

Page 161

Page 162

ERRATA

- No. 39, Page 23. Under No. 29, Benjamin, b. Oct. 3, 1724.
Page 74. Under No. 74, Ebenezar Holt, b. 1818; d.
Jan. 23, 1845.
- Page 84. Under No. 87, Emily Clarissa, b. Aug. 5,
1834.
- No. 125, Page 79. Under No. 77, Shubael Dimock, b. Oct. 7,
1845.
- No. 199, Page 124. Under No. 130, De Cost, b. Feb. 1, 1864.
Page 130. Under No. 142, Uriel b. May 22, 1898.

Page 162

Index

Adams, Clarence C.	161
Harriet Louise	128
Harry Howe	128
Henry David	161
Theora Pearl	161
Wright	128
Wright Power	128
Ailman, Mrs.	110
David E.	143
David E., Mrs.	110
David Eugene	160
Grace Amelia	143
Harvy B., Jr.	143
Henry Bayer	142, 160
Luthera May	143
Theora Pearl	143, 160
Theora Virginia (Smith)	160
Virginia David	160
Walter Males	143
Alderman, James	133
Nell Fie	133
S. F.	133
Allen, Elisha	37, 59
Andrews, Carl S.	155
Edmond A.	155
Edward Sylvester	103, 133, 155
Emery A.	102, 133
Emily M. (Smith)	133
John Eick	155
Julia E.	133
Leon C.	133, 155
Mary A.	133
Mary (Johnson)	155
Mary A.	103
Mildred	155
Paul L.	155
Robert	155
Sarah M.	103
Armour, Philip	96
Ashley, Col.	41, 47, 57
John, Col.	48
Ayrult, Mr.	82
Babcock, Christiana	68, 99
Cyrus Giles	68
Elijah	65, 88
Lydia	65
Rufus	65, 68
Sarah	88
Timothy	52, 68
Timothy Erastus	68
Baker, Fannie A.	75
Baldwin, Benjamin	47
Rosco S.	125
Timothy	86, 125

Bangs, Edward	1
Bartlett, Judith W.	134
Barton, Lucy E.	149
Basset, Emma M.	66
Batchelder, Elsie	46
Bates, Ransom W.	148
Bauton, Beatrice I.	160
Dickinson W.	159
Ethel M.	159
Florence G.	159
Gilbert W.	159
La Forrest L.	159
Leonard K.	159
Tracy L.	160
Warren D.	160
Bawerman, Thankful	2, 9, 10, 12, 23, 27
Thomas	10
Baxter, Leonard M.	138, 158
Beach, David N., Rev.	118
Gertrude Clair	157
Marion Evelyn	157
Roland Everett	157
William Everett	156, 157
Bee, Martha	25, 40
Beebe, Amelia J.	126
Curtis M.	127
Dewey Sheldon	127
George T.	126
Gladys M.	127
Lucy A.	126
William N.	127
William Smith	127
Benedict, Frances	72
Wealtha	52
Welthea	72
Benjamin, Earl	133
Bergen, Annal	29
Bishop, William	64
Bosworth, Elizabeth	48
Brace, George	44
Bradley, Emma	116
Brainard, Frank	159
Jennie Irene	159
Mary Lovina	159
Breckenridge, Albert J.	117, 149
Allen J.	117, 149
Estey William	149
Floretta Lovina	149

Page 163

Page 164

Breckenridge,	
Florette Lovina	117
Lovina (Smith)	149
Lucia Caroline	117, 149
Miriam	81

William Francis	116
Wm. Francis	149
Brewster, Elder	1
Patience	1
Brown, Alice	43
Alice Idell	146
Charles M.	145
Chas.	79, 115, 121, 145, 146
Daniel	31
Dan'l	32
Edna Louise	145
Elsie May	145
Eunice	145
Fidelia	115, 147
Fidelia Smith	121, 145, 146
Florence Janette	146
Frank Leslie	146
George M.	145
Guy M.	146
Inez Florette	146
Irena May	145
Jacob, Capt.	50
John, Capt.	58
Lucy	145
Marcus	115, 145
Marshall	115, 145
Martha	115
Martin	115
Martin K.	145
Mary	115, 121, 146
Mary Elizabeth	146
Marza	115
Melvin	115, 146
Ora	115
Orpha	115, 146
Royce D.	146
Sally	65
Sarah	88
Thomas	29, 78
Bull, John	37, 59
Burnette, Chas. J., Jr.	123
Elizabeth De Costa	123
Elizabeth Nash De Costa	123
Canfield, John, Jr.	21
Mary	22
Capell, Richard	37
Case, Kate	80, 122
Chapel, Betsey	58
Daniel	58
Grace	58
Hannah	58
John	58
Mathew Smith	59
Richard	58
Richard, Jr.	58

Richard, Sr.	59	
Ruth	59	
Sarah	57	
Seth	58	
Charanne, Mary	86, 125	
Chriswell, Deborah	111	
Church, Betsey	66	
David	65	
Harvy	66	
Lucinda	66	
Lydia	66	
Sophronia	65, 66, 68	
Sylvanus	66	
Sylvanus, Dr.	65	
Churchil, Janna	43	
Churchill, Sada	157	
Clark, Georgie M.	75	
Clemons, Mary	131, 132	
Coffin, Frederick T.	141	
Mabel F.	144	
Colby, Mary P.	138	
Colton, Josiah	51	
Margaret	51	
Margaret (Pease)	51	
Cone, Harriet Maria	122	
Confield, Arlington	160	
Cook, Albert	22	
Ethel	142	
Francis	8	
Jacob	8	
Josias	1	
Sarah S.	117	
Cooke, Sarah Sumner	117	
Cooper, David	111	
Nancy A.	110	
Copeland, Meda A.	119	
Crane, Harlo G.	141	
H. G., Mrs.	140	
Curns, Bessie P.	155	
Curtiss, R. B., Dr.	97	
Cushing	13	
Daniel	14	
Cowett, Leal	58	
Cowles, Laura A.	52, 70	
Damon, Frank J.	149	
Katherine Willcutt	149	
Davidson, Ellen L.	98	
Chas. M.	98	
Mary Ella	98	
Davis, Rev. Dr.	90	
Elsie L.	147	
Freelove	83	
Gerrybaldi A.	147	
Joseph	83	
Lena R.	147	

Davis, Lovina Pearl	137
Roland N.	147
Walter V	147
DeLand, Inez	145
Delap, Sarah B.	147
Deming, Elisha, Capt.	41
Demming, Elijah, Capt.	45, 57
Denis, E. B., Prof.	118
Dewey, Carrie	127
Diland, Ines	115
Dimmock, Lucy Ann Caroline	52
Dimock, Lucy Ann Caroline	79, 121
Doane, Alpha (Higgins)	38
John	1
Ruth	23, 38
Simeon	38
Susanna	4
Dole, Charles H.	119
Doty, Edward	7
Douglas, Malcolm	32
Dowd, Blanch L.	143
Edward S.	112, 143
Florence	143
George Walton	112
Grace L.	143
Grenville A.	114, 144
Grinville A.	112
Henry	77, 113
Howard	112
Jared	52
Jared B.	77, 78, 111-113, 143, 144
John	78, 111, 143, 144
John Morton	112
Margie	112
Mary C.	78
Ray	144
Rex	114
Rex J.	144
Rex Jared	78, 112-114
Robert I.	111
Robert J.	144
Robt. J.	112
Rufus N.	112
Sally Smith	78, 143, 144
Sarah Kelsey	144
Sarah (Sturgis)	143, 144
Wolcott, H. S.	112
Wolcott S.	144
Downey, Esther Cynthia	160
George Edward	160
George Warren	160
Harry Paul	160
James Newell	160

Eddy, Sally	150
Edwards, Fanny Leoto	146
Jonathan	78
Eick, John	133
Eldridge, Elizabeth	1
Elkins, Margaret	2, 10, 11, 23, 25, 34
Este, Olive P.	149

Ewing, Anna	155
Frank B.	135
Fellows, Gen.	58
John, Col.	57
Field, Alfred Frara, Jr.	85
Finney, Heman, Capt.	48
Fisher, Elizabeth	7
Francis, Elijah	43
Freeman, Abigail	17
French, H. D.	121
Sally	66
Frey, Sarah C.	115
Fuller, Dr.	8
Alice	45, 44
Alice Brown	43, 45
Alvin	44
Gad	44, 45
Gurden T.	44
John, Brig. Gen.	48, 57
John, Col.	50
John W.	44
Lucy	44
Lydia	34, 45
Mehitable	44
Nathan, Capt.	3
Noah	32, 43-45
Orson	44
Sarah	44
Gale, Pearl	124
Gallenner	93, 128
Goldthwaite, Albert	149
Lovina	149
Gibbs, Henry	14, 15
Gills, Commander	123
Goodrich, Bayly	82
Goodwin, Craig Wynne	85
Joseph Gilbert	85
May Gilbert	85
Scott	86
Gould, Carlton Gordon	85
Irena	159
Griswold, Martha	154
Gross, Abigail	24
Hannah	19
Groves, (???)	151
Haines, Margie M.	140
Hamilton, Algernon	100
Augustine	100
Augustus	69
Daniel	17
Hiram	100
Hand, Margaret	44

Page 165

Page 166

Harmon, Enos	45
--------------	----

S. Josiah	53	
Hart, Mary Ann	122	
Melvina M.	119	
Hatch, (???)	19	
Betty	11	
Grace	16	
Thomas	16	
Hauer, Agnes B.	160	
Hauser, Mary Frances	135	
Hicock, Joel	66	
Higgins, Bijah	3, 5	
Elizabeth	5	
James	5	
Jonathan	4, 5	
Jonathan, Jr.	5	
Mary	5, 21	
Rebecca	5	
Richard	1	
Sarah	5, 20, 24	
Hobart	14	
Edmond	14, 15	
Edmond, Jr.	15	
Elizabeth	15	
Jesse	13	
Joshua	14, 15	
L. Smith	15	
Mahitable	15	
Peter, Rev.	15	
Rebecca	14, 15	
Sarah	14, 15	
Thomas	15	
Holley, Geo. B.	46	
Platt, Rev.	78	
Holt, Christiana Phelps-Smith		99
Ebenezer, Dr.	51	
Hopkins, Caleb	78	
Constance	2, 7, 8, 14, 21, 88	
Damaris	7	
Damarius	8	
Deborah	7, 8	
Elizabeth	7, 8	
Giles	7	
John	7	
Mary	17, 21	
Moses	32	
Oceanus	7, 8	
Ruth	7	
Stephen	1, 2, 7, 8, 14, 21, 25, 27, 35, 41, 43, 50, 53, 65, 70, 72, 73, 79, 83, 88, 94, 101, 103, 105, 129	
Horner, Emma	136	
House, Content	19	
Hubbal, Aaron	48	
Hubbard, Ellen R. (Newell)		160
Julia	124	
Lavina	52, 79	

Lena Gertrude	139, 160
Lovina	79
Truman	160
Truman M.	139
Hull, Ex-Gov.	92
Albert	92
Martha	91
Hurd, Daniel	37, 53, 56, 59
Ives, Beston	121
Carrie	121
Cyrus W.	80, 121
Dwight Newell	141
Franklin	121
Gertrude F.	141
Willis H.	141
Jaynor, Emma A.	74
Johnson, Alice Ladd	142
Arthur	142
Clara Hartwell	142
Hellen Treadway	142
Horace	44
Mary Lydson	142
May	133
Jones, Jesse	115
Jessie	145, 149
Juraeghuhn, Bertha	144
Kellog, Geo. W.	46
Kelsey, Sarah	112
Sarah A.	114
Kent, Alex	45
Benjamin R.	46
Brainerd	46
Catherine	46
Cephas	43, 45
Charles B.	46
Chester	46
Dan	45
Daniel	45
Deborah	45
Duane L.	46
Edward P.	46
Eliza Ann	46
Ella M.	46
Emily	46
Francis	46
Frederick H.	46
Hellen	46
Henry B.	46
Hulda	45
John	45
Lydia Fuller	43, 46
Mahitable	46
Maria L.	46
Martin	43-46
Mary	45
Moses	45

Kent, Uriel Smith	43, 46	
William Fayette	46	
William H.	46	
William J.	46	
Keuhn, Edwin C.	148	
Ernest P.	148	
Kibbee, Deborah	41	
Freelove	53, 81	
Isaac	41, 53	
King, Major	53	
Claire, Louise	158	
J. Garfield	158	
Kingley, Lester	63	
Kinsbury, Phineas	38	
Knowles, Sally French	65	
Knowls, Sally	66	
Kohrs, Allen, Frederick	150	
Carsten Albert	150	
Dorothy Welhelmina	150	150
Florette Lovina	150	
Franklin Breckenridge	150	150
Henry	149	
Henry Dimock	150	
William Richard	150	
Ladd, Mary E.	107-109	
La Follette, Robert M., Senator		132
Lathrop, Barnabas	17	
Bertha	17	
Law, Bessie	128	
Lawrence, Albert J.	134	
Charles	134, 155	
Charles Ewing	155	
Frederick H.	134	
Harry A.	134	
Hattie A.	134	
Laura Lamira (Smith)	155	
Robert E.	803	
Robt. E.	134, 155	
Robt. E. Ewing	155	
Ruth L.	134	
Sarah Louise Ewing	155	
Lee, Isaac	43	
Leonard, Caroline	82	
George	82	
Henry	82	
Hiram	82	
Lyman	82	
Mary	82	
Lester, Lemuel	63	
Lucy Elizabeth	63	
Maria	63	
Stuart	63	
Lincoln, Solomon	14	
Lister, Edward	7	
Lockwood, Lydia	23	

Lockwood, Fred. E.	65
Lows, Thomas	19
Lylford, Ann	15
John, Rev.	15
McLaughlin, Laura	143
Mailson, Almira	62
Malon, Melisse	65
Mayo, Joanna	20
Mary	20
Samuel	20
Theopelus	20
Meacham, Elorus D.	66
Florus D.	93
Merill, Geo. W.	65
Lena L.	65
Mills, Celestia	83
Drake	83
Moore, James P.	44
Morey, Mr.	95
Mrs.	95
Moses, Maria E.	85
Mulnie, Lydia	145
Myrick, Mercy	22
Nash, Jerusha	68
Margaret (Merrick)	68
Newell, Charles	140
Clara A.	140
Cynthia M.	76
Cynthia M. (Smith)	138-141
Ellen R.	107, 139
Emma J.	107, 140
Era I.	138, 159
Eugenia A.	138
Florence	159
Frank W.	107, 140
Friend G.	107, 139, 140
Gilbert C.	138, 159
Gilbert M.	107, 138-141
Gladys Irena	159
Harriet E.	107, 141
Hattie	138
John Burt	107, 138
Julia M.	107, 140
Lottie C.	138, 159
Mary E.	138, 158
Mary E. (Colby)	158, 159
Maud A.	138
Meriam Ethel	159
Miriam E.	140
Orrin L.	107, 138, 158, 159
Orville L.	140
Newton, Henry	63
Nichol, Margaret	96
Noble, William R.	157
Northan, Asa	46
Oatley, Genevieve	154

Page 167
Page 168

Josephine	154
Walter Herrick	154
Orr, Margaret Jane	154
Ostrauder, Ethel	152
Paine, Joshua	5
Lucy	63
Mary	4, 6
Parsons, Edith B.	148
Edna H.	148
James D.	148
Peace, Ann	51
Pease, Jemiah	51
Peck, Josephine	151
N. R.	106
Pepper, Mr.	10, 11
Isaac	21
Mary	11, 31
Sarah	21
Persons, Lamera	87
Marton H.	103
Morton H.	133
Pettibone, Judge	97
Phelps, Beluah	51
Christiana	50-52
David	51
Edad	51
Joel	68
John	51
Lucy	52, 68, 69
Margaret	51
Margaret (Colton)	51
Martha	51
Mary	51
Rachel	51
Phinney, John	4
Pinney, Austin	44
Lester Louis	155
Louis John	155
Pitts, (???)	10
Thankful	11
Prince, Thomas	1
Quincy, Edmond	29
Rhodes, Beatrice	137
Ervin	158
Florence	158
Harriet Arabella (Smith)	158
Henry	106, 137, 158
Henry Wallace	137, 158
Lea	158
Lillie	137
William Edward	37
Ring, Andrew	8
Roberts, Chas. James	150
Grace May	150

Lucy	46
Rogers, Abayal	6
Eleazer	6
Elezer	5
Elizabeth	4, 5
Hannah	2-6, 12, 19, 23
James	3, 4, 6
James, Jr.	6
John	2-6
Joseph	4-6, 88
Joseph, Lieut.	2, 3, 14
Juda	6
Mahitable	6
Mary	3, 6
Mehitable	6
Nathaniel	5, 6
Mary	4
Samuel	6
Sarah	4, 5
Thomas	2-4, 6, 12, 14, 25, 27, 34, 36, 38, 41, 43, 50, 53, 65, 70, 72, 73, 76, 79, 83, 88, 94, 101, 103, 105, 129
Thomas, Jr.	5
Rood, James	88, 91
Launcelot	89
Levi F.	89
Lydia Lavina	63, 91
Sarah	91
Sarah (Babcock)	88
Sarah Maria	63, 88, 89
Ross, Hilton	64
Sacket, Maria	52, 76
Mariah	76
Sadler, Roger	13
Sage, Calvin	52, 74
Caroline A.	74
Charles	74
Daniel	74
Ebenezer Holt	74
Elisha Phelps	74
Ene Mary	75
Francis	74, 75
Frederic Joyce	75
Harry S.	74
Henry Calvin	74
Judiah	74
Maryette	74
William Baker	75
William Henry	74
Wm. H.	74
Saunders, Mary	127
Sawtell, Catherine (Jaques)	152
Clement Cleveland	152
Edmond Ruel	152
Edward	152
Edward Thomas	152

Elizabeth Catherine	152
Schuyler, Major	41, 48
Scott, Virginia	141
Sewall, John S., Rev.	118
Shattuck, Ira	46
Shepard, Clarissa	85
George	29, 87
Sherman, Clara M.	144
Short, L.	159
Siemens, John Theodore	137
Simons, James	60, 84
William	51
Smalley, John	1
Smalling, Ira	52
Smith (Smyth), Abigail	17, 19, 22, 24, 62
Abner	57
Adaline	38
Adel	116
Adele	147
Adeline Maria	122
Albert Loyal	109, 141
Albert Wallace	137
Alenson	63
Algernon	69, 99
Alice	46, 47
Alice Brown Fuller	43, 63
Allen	22
Alma	111
Alvena E.	147
Amanda	56
Amariah	50, 52, 68, 69, 87, 98-100
Amariah J.	116, 147
Amasa	84
Amelia J.	88, 126
Almira Prudence	62
Amos	27, 28, 31, 32, 51, 67, 76, 104, 105, 135, 136
Amos, Dr.	50-52, 68, 70, 72, 73, 76, 79, 99, 113
Amos, Jr.	50, 52, 57
Amosa	37, 57, 69
Anna	48
Antoinette	116
Aretas Phelps	106
Aritonett	116
Arthur Livingston	136, 157
Asa	34, 55
Ashbell	57
Ashen	55
Atwood	22
Aurelia	99
Aurelia D.	71, 103, 134
Aurillia	87
Azuba	56
Baszilla	24

Page 168

Page 169

Bathsheba	17
Bazelia	24
Benjamin	2, 11, 12, 23, 28, 29, 33, 35, 36, 38-40, 54, 56-60, 62, 84, 87, 99
Benjamin, Jr.	37
Beriah	2
Bertha	21
Beviah	59
Betsey Spring	147, 148
Betty	55
Bird	87, 100
Burnett	124, 152
Burton Cone	122
Caroline Harriet	88, 128
Celestia (Mills)	83, 122-124, 152
Celia	132, 154
Charles Henry	106
Charles Ladd	109, 142
Charles R.	125
Chas. Frederick	103
Christiana	52, 68, 70, 72, 73, 76
Christiana (Phelps)	51, 79, 99
Clara Elizabeth	109, 141
Clara May	136, 157
Clarence A.	124
Clarissa	58, 74
Claude Martin	136
Cloe	55
Comfort	19
Cordelia E.	81
Corren	77
Corrin	68, 91, 92, 102
Cyntha	52, 57
Cynthia	71
Cynthia A.	69, 98, 99
Cynthia M.	76, 107
Cyrus	68, 77, 92, 94, 96, 98, 128
Daniel	2, 6, 16, 18, 19, 39, 61
Daniel Phelps	52, 79, 115
David	20, 21, 24, 34, 55
Dean	21
Deborah	16, 17, 41
Doborah (Kibbee)	63, 126
De Cost	124, 152
Densa	60, 84
Dennis	62, 87, 103
Dennis Algernon	87, 99
Dexter Southward	118
Dixon Southworth Johason	121, 150
Dolly	54
Dorcas	28, 37, 59
Douglas	81
Dwight	68
Dwight, Dr.	28, 97
Dwight, Timothy	96, 97, 128
Earl Theodore	157
Ebenazar	59, 62

Ebenezer	2, 38
Edith May	137
Edmond Ruel	53, 84, 123, 151-153
Edna May	135, 156
Edward	58

Page 169

Page 170

Smith (Smyth), Edward Eugene	84
Edward J.	125
Effie	111
Eleazer	25, 26, 40, 62
Elinor	13
Elinor C.	132
Elisha	38, 39, 59, 61
Eliza	93
Elizabeth	2, 13, 16, 18, 25, 26, 37, 59, 134
Elizabeth De Cost (Burnett)	151-153
Elizabeth F.	142
Elkens	58
Elkins	36, 37
Ella E.	139, 140
Ella Frances	105, 136
Ella May	93, 128
Ellen M.	124
Ellis	22
Elsie Thelma	157
Emeline Oliva	80, 121
Emily Clarissa	84
Emily	87
Emily Frances	106
Emily J.	107
Emily Judson	88, 128
Emily M.	71, 102
Emma (Horner)	157, 158
Erastus	52, 72
Ester	56
Esther	48
Ethel Celestia	153
Eugenia	111
Eunice	34, 40, 54, 82
Eunice P.	44
Eva Frances	138
Everett	137
Exine J.	116-148
Ezekiel	27, 31, 32, 48, 67
Ezikel, Jr.	48
Fannie A.	118
Fannie Aiken	118, 121
Fannie, Florette	84
Fannie L.	124
Fanny	84
Fear	22
Flora L.	148
Florence I.	148
Florence L.	142
Floyd E.	148
Fidelia	79, 115

Fidelia L.	116, 148
Fidelia M.	86, 125
Francis A.	73
Francis Abner	73
Francis B., Dr.	72, 73
Francis Webster	73
Frank Vincent	136, 158
Smith (Smyty), Fred Persons	87
Frederick	134
Frederick Persons	99, 103
Freelove	53, 82
Freelove (Kibbee)	53, 81-83
Gad	48
Gamaliel	24
Gambiel	24
Gaylord Sterling	138
George Amos	104, 135
George Dwight	93
George W.	140
Gertrude Frances	136, 157
Gideon	22
Grace	13, 17, 23, 25, 33, 35, 39, 61
Grace N.	132, 154
Hannah	25, 38, 50, 52, 56
Hannah (Rogers)	35, 36, 121
Harold Flagler	138
Harriet	54
Harriet A.	106, 137
Harriet A. (Whiting)	135
Harriet Ann	84
Harriet J.	125
Harriet Maria (Cone)	150, 151
Harriet (Whiting)	134
Harvey	107, 138-141
Harvy	52, 76, 104, 105, 110
Harvey Sacket	84
Hattie	86
Hattie Caroline	104, 134
Hattie E.	116
Hattie Lockwood	138
Helen	100
Hellen	69
Hellen Maria	109, 142
Heman	34, 35
Heman, Jr.	54
Henry	38, 39, 60, 85
Herbert W.	109
Howard Albert	136
Howard James	122, 151
Hulda	39, 58, 61, 82
Hulda A.	81
Huldah	53
Inez E.	142
Ira	52, 79, 115-117, 121, 145, 149
Ira, Dr.	53, 54, 81, 122, 151
Ira, Jr.	80
Ira, Rev.	115

Ira, Sr.	80
Ira Amos	79
Ira Amos, Dr.	146, 147
Ira Amos, Rev.	117, 120, 150
Ira Eugene	76, 110, 142, 143
Isaac	20, 24, 54, 81, 82
Isabelle R.	125
Isaiah	39
Israel	32

Page 170

Page 171

Smith (Smyth), Jackson	79, 116, 147, 148
Jackson, Jr.	116
Jahled	59
Jahleel	59
James	2, 6, 19, 21, 23, 33, 35, 38
James, Jr.	35
James Joshua	81, 122, 150, 151
James Mills	84, 122, 151
James Ruel	122, 151
James Uriel	96, 97, 129
Jane	25, 26, 62
Jane (Snow)	2, 25, 40
Jane (Wilcox)	135, 136
Janette	22
Jaurigh	59
Jeremiah	1, 19, 22, 23
Jerome	69, 100
Jerusha	55
Jesse	19, 20, 24
Jesse C.	132
Jesse S.	93
Joel	34, 40, 56
John	1, 2, 13, 16-18, 21, 34, 56, 58, 99
John B.	57, 69, 84
John C., Rev.	76, 105, 107, 109, 141, 142
John Harlan	84
John N.	125
Jonathan	20, 23, 24
Joseph	17, 18
Joseph Ruel	122
Joshua	2, 11-13, 23, 34, 35, 40, 53-56,
	81-83
Joshua, Jr.	34
Josiah	22, 38
Julia Augusta	122
Kate	128
Kate Maria	122, 151
Kate Pearl	93
Kate Sweetman	128
Lamira (Persons)	99
Laura	22, 63, 99
Laura A. (Cowles)	70, 103, 133
Laura Caroline	88, 127
Laura Christiana	71
Laura Cowles	87, 101, 102

62,

Laura Lamira	134
Laura Lemira	103
Laura M.	125
Laura Whiting	134
Lavina	79
Lawrence	79, 116
Lawrence N.	124
L. Bertrand	24
Lemira (Persons)	103
Lemuel	21, 22, 36, 38
Lemuel, Capt.	22
Lena J.	125
Leslie	124, 138, 151
Leslie Earle	135, 156
Levi	2, 11, 12, 23, 35, 38-41, 59-62
Lot	37, 58
Louise Nutley (Work)	154
Lovina	22, 116
Lovina (Hubbard)	115-117
Loyal De Witt	138
Loyal Edgar	106, 136, 157, 158
Loyal Lockwood	137
Loyal T.	76
Loyal Timothy	76, 105, 136, 137
Lucius	41
Lucy	48, 54, 87, 100
Lucy A.	88, 127
Lucy Fidelia	69
Lucy Paine	63, 88-91
Lucy (Phelps)	87, 98-100
Luthera Christiana	111, 143
Lydia	22, 34, 54, 82
Lyman Doane	56, 60
Mahittable	48
Margaret Nichol	129, 130
Margaret Sophronia	96, 97
Margie	130
Maria	107
Maria E. (Moses)	124
Maria (Moses)	125
Maria Sacket	104, 105, 107, 110, 138-141
Marion	134
Martha	17, 26, 69, 81, 87, 92, 99, 100,
Martha (Bee)	62
Martha E.	102, 133
Martha (Hull)	132, 133
Martin	60, 85
Mary	11, 17, 19, 21, 24, 38, 41, 54, 69, 99, 102
Mary Brown	147
Mary C.	72
Mary (Clemons)	132
Mary Celestia	122
Mary E.	132
Mary E. (Ladd)	142
Mary Ella	65

Mary Frances (Hauser) 156
 Mary Harriet 150
 Mary Harriett 122
 Mary Josephine 84
 Mary L. 125
 Mary Lovina (Spur) 136, 137
 Mary Swift 130
 Matthew 37, 62
 Matthew Henry 61
 Mehitable 62
 Mercy 21, 22, 34, 36, 40

Page 171

Page 172

Smith (Smyth), Mercy (Snow) 2, 34, 54-56
 Meriam Breckenridge 122
 Mildred 137
 Mildred Lois 154
 Milton 70, 71, 92, 101, 130, 132, 133, 144
 Moses Spur 106
 Myron 65-67
 Nancy 22
 Nancy A. (Cooper) 142, 143
 Nancy Jane (Young) 151
 Nathan 34, 54, 55
 Nathan J. 55
 Nathaniel 19, 23, 24
 Nellie J. 125
 Nelson 86, 125
 Newton 60, 86, 124
 Olean 107
 Olive R. 124
 Oliver 54, 81
 Orrison Snow 56, 60
 Osgood Ruel 153
 Persa 62
 Perses 54
 Persis 82
 Phebe 22, 37-39, 56, 60, 84
 Phelps Amariah 69, 99
 Phineas 2, 22, 35, 37, 38, 56, 59-61
 Polly 22
 Priscilla 25, 26
 Prudence 40, 62, 87, 99
 Rachel 59, 60
 Ralph 2, 13-16, 19, 20, 24, 25, 27, 36,
 38, 50, 53, 65, 70, 72, 76, 78, 79,
 88, 103, 105
 Raymond S. 136
 Rebecca 20, 21, 24, 28, 37, 53, 56, 59
 Reuben 22
 Richard 22, 57
 Richard, Jr. 57
 Richard Baxter 84
 Roswell 60, 85
 Royal T. 136
 Ruben 21, 22, 36, 37
 Ruel 54, 83, 122, 123

Rufus B. 70, 130, 131
 Rufus Babcock 102, 132
 Russell 61, 85, 124, 125
 Russell J. 125
 Russell L. 147
 Ruth 25, 28, 29, 36, 37, 48, 57-59
 Ruth (Doane) 37, 38, 56, 59-61
 Ruth (Snow) 2, 36, 56, 58-60, 84
 Ruth (Twining) 85
 Sallie 111-113
 Sally 52, 67, 77, 78
 Samantha (Pelton) 85
 Samuel 2, 9, 13, 16-18, 21, 36, 54, 82
 Sarah 18, 21, 22, 37, 54, 56, 58, 65, 68, 85, 93
 Sarah Celestia 84
 Sarah Maria Rood 90, 126-128
 Sarah S. (Cook) 150
 Sedgwick 153
 Sedgwick Mills 124
 Seth 21
 Shubael Dimock 79, 121
 Simeon 22
 Solomon 2, 10-12, 23, 27-31, 35, 36, 38, 41, 48-50, 52, 63, 67, 88, 89, 91, 126
 Solomon, Jr. 27, 28, 41
 Sophronia (Church) 67, 91-94, 97, 98
 Stephen 21, 22, 36
 Sterling Wallace 106, 137
 Susanna 11, 17, 27-30, 36, 41, 42, 49, 67
 Susanna (Snow) 27, 48-50, 52
 Susannah 31, 32
 Susie Whiting 104, 135
 Sylvester 52, 70, 87, 99, 101-103, 132, 133, 154
 Tabatha 42
 Temperance 21
 Terza 42
 Theda L. 116, 148
 Theodore Edward 105, 135, 156
 Theora Virginia (Jennie) 111, 142, 143
 Thomas 2, 14, 16, 19, 20, 24, 35
 Thomas Z. 80, 121
 Timothy 92, 94-96, 98
 Timothy B. 98
 Timothy Babcock 68, 94, 129, 130
 Tryphenia 50
 Tryphinia 52
 Turtius 41
 Uriel 27, 31, 43, 46, 48, 50, 63, 65-68, 77, 91-94, 97, 98, 102, 130
 Waldo C. 132, 154
 Wallace G. 124
 Wallace Hale 135, 156
 Walter H. 124
 Weld Ira 118, 121, 150

Wellington	22
William	2, 34, 55, 62, 63, 88, 89, 126-128
William, Jr.	55
William, Mrs.	91
William A.	70, 104
William Amos	71, 103, 134, 135
William Francis	104, 134
William Howard	151

Page 172

Page 173

Smith (Smyth), Wolcott Francis, Rev.	73
Wolcott Winchester	73
Zerah	130
Zilpha	54
Zirab	49
Zirah	68, 98
Zuheth	17
Snow, Benjamin	2, 9-11, 23, 27
Bertha	21
Betty	10
Constance	1
Constance (Hopkins)	9
Elizabeth	4, 9, 10
Elkins	11
Hannah	9
Jabez	9
James	10, 11
Jane	2, 10-12, 23, 25
John	9, 11
Joseph	2, 9
Joseph, Lieut.	10
Joshua	10
Lydia	10, 11
Margaret	11
Margaret (Elkins)	36
Mark	9
Mary	9, 10
Mercy	2, 11, 12, 23, 34
Nicholas	1, 2
Nicholas, Hon.	2, 8, 9, 14, 21
Phebe	22
Rebecca	9-11
Robert	11
Ruth	2, 9, 11, 23, 28, 36
Sarah	9, 11, 21, 36
Seth	10, 11
Stephen	2, 4, 9-11, 23, 25, 34, 36
Susanna	2, 10, 12, 23, 27, 41
Thankful	10, 11
Thomas	10, 12
Souls, Capt.	57
Moses, Lieut.	57
Sparrow, Capt.	11
Jonathan, Capt.	3
Richard	8
Spear, Graham Brown	146
John G.	115, 146

Spencer, Hannah	45	
Spring, Betsey	116	
Spur, Mary Lavina	105, 106	
Moses	105	
Standish, Miles, Capt.	3	
Stanley, Noah	43	
Stannard, J. Elias	140	
J. Newell	140	
Staring, Eveline C.	137	
Ida E.	137	
Starker, Ruby	65	
State, Ebenezer	49	
Ebenezer	31, 32	
Susanna	49	
Susanna (Smith)	67	
Susannah	31, 32	
Stephens, Charles Eckford Theodore		147
Rachel Brown	147	
Ruth Cook	147	
Theodore D.	147	
Viola Elizabeth	147	
Stratton	92, 96	
Chandler	94	
Strong, Mr.	48	
Sturgis, Sarah	112	
Sweetman, Kate	93	
Swensen, Elizabeth S.	132	
Mary S.	132	
William	132	
Swift, Herman	72	
Mary	102	
Sykes, Aurelia	46	
Hulda	45	
Lucretia	46	
Taft, Elizabeth	65	
Tate, Elizabeth	18	
Taylor, Pattie	81	
Teray, Amelia	44	
Thall, Homer, Rev.	64	
Thompson, Elizabeth	122, 151	
Lois C.	115	
Thrall, Lunus G.	64	
Thumway, John	32	
Todd, Hiram, Dr.	66	
Townsend, Betsey	63	
Truman, Okey M.	155	
Turner, Amy E.	124	
Twining, Eleazer	40	
Elizabeth	4, 5	
Ruth	39, 60	
Underwood, William	29	
Vail, Louis D.	140	
Louis D., Mrs.	140	
Vroom, Amos Loyal	136, 156	
Ella Frances (Smith)	156	
Garrett Braisted	136, 156, 157	
Grace Clair	136	

Page 173
Page 174

Laura Vogle	156	
Laura Vogler	136	
Vrooman, Mary	82	
Warfield, Frank A., Rev.		118
Warren, Nathan	63	
Webster, Abner S.	73	
Webster, John, Gen.	73	
Mary	73	
Rhoda	84	
Welch, Drs.	97	
Weldon, Catherine	7	
Gabriel	7	
Wells, James R.	28	
West, Sarah	49	
Wetherbee, Martha	46	
Wetherell, David	44	
Wheeler, Alice	68	
James J.	85	
Mary Arabella	85	
Mary (Carpenter)	85	
White, Emily	44	
Whiting, Harriet A.	104	
Wilcox, (???)	34	
Albert	38	
Jane	104	
Williams, Augustine	35	
Grace	35	
Hannah	18, 35	
Isaac	35	
Levi	35	
Mary	35	
Matthew, Jr.	23, 35	
Thomas	18	
Timra	34	
Wilson, David Albert	135	
Harry	135	
Lucy	44	
Madeline	135	
William M.	135	
Winchel, Rebecca R.	64	
Winchester, Lavina	73	
Winnie, Annie Sarah (Haynes)		85
Eva Henrietta		85
Fitch Benjamin		85
Wolcott, Amelia (Cowles)	72	
Carroll	98	
Charlotte Bosworth	64	
Cynthia A.	99	
Eliza	72	
Elizabeth (Bosworth)	63	
Ellen	98	
Emely	64	
Gad Fuller	64	
Henrietta	98	

Henry	98
Horace	48, 63, 64
Joseph	48, 63
Josiah	57, 72
Louis Elias	64
Louisa M.	99
Lucy	64, 98
Mary	64
Perses	64
Samuel	98, 99
Samuel, Capt.	48, 58
Sarah	72
Theron	69
Theron K.	98
Theron R., Jr.	99
Uriel Smith	64
Woodward, Sophronia	45
Work, Louise Nutley	132
Wright, Miss	131
Sarah F.	107, 108
Young, Abigail	18
David	2
Henry	2, 18
John	2, 18
Joseph	2, 18
Lydia	18
Mary	6, 18, 23
Nancy Jane	122
Nathaniel	2, 18
Robert	2, 18